

Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1977

Inspired in

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

Contents

1	Beloved Nada - January 2, 1977	1
2	Lanello - January 9, 1977	5
3	Lanello - January 16, 1977	9
4	Jesus the Christ - January 23, 1977	13
5	Jesus the Christ - January 30, 1977	17
6	Archangel Zadkiel - February 6, 1977	21
7	Archangel Zadkiel - February 13, 1977	25
8	The Goddess of Wisdom - February 20, 1977	29
9	The Goddess of Wisdom - February 27, 1977	33
10	Lord Lanto - March 6, 1977	37
11	Lord Lanto - March 13, 1977	41
12	Celeste - March 20, 1977	45
13	Lanello - March 27, 1977	49
14	Omri-Tas - April 3, 1977	53
15	Omri-Tas and Holy Amethyst - April 10, 1977	57
16	Hilarion - April 17, 1977	61
17	Hilarion - April 24, 1977	65
18	Astrea - May 1, 1977	69
19	Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 8, 1977	73

20 Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 15, 1977	77
21 Victory - May 22, 1977	81
22 Victory - May 29, 1977	87
23 Gautama Buddha - June 5, 1977	91
24 Gautama Buddha - June 12, 1977	95
25 El Morya - June 19, 1977	99
26 Saint Germain - June 26, 1977	103
27 Saint Germain - July 3, 1977	107
28 Saint Germain - July 10, 1977	111
29 Maximus - July 17, 1977	115
30 Jesus Christ - July 24, 1977	119
31 Saint Germain - July 31, 1977	125
32 Saint Germain - August 7, 1977	129
33 Saint Germain - August 14, 1977	133
34 Saint Germain - August 21, 1977	141
35 Saint Germain - August 28, 1977	147
36 Saint Germain - September 4, 1977	151
37 Saint Germain - September 11, 1977	155
38 Saint Germain - September 18, 1977	159
39 Saint Germain - September 25, 1977	163
40 Beloved Saint Germain - October 2, 1977	167
41 Beloved Saint Germain - October 9, 1977	171
42 Saint Germain - October 16, 1977	173

43 Saint Germain - October 23, 1977	177
44 Saint Germain - October 30, 1977	181
45 Saint Germain - November 6, 1977	185
46 Saint Germain - November 13, 1977	191
47 Saint Germain - November 20, 1977	201
48 Saint Germain - November 27, 1977	205
49 Saint Germain - December 4, 1977	209
50 Saint Germain - December 11, 1977	213
51 Saint Germain - December 18, 1977	217
52 Saint Germain - December 25, 1977	223

Chapter 1

Beloved Nada - January 2, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 1 - Beloved Nada - January 2, 1977

The Joy of Selfless Service

I come to give you the vision of the all-seeing eye which you have invoked - the power, the propensity, and the immensity of that eye as it descends into the forcefield of the human consciousness, revealing that consciousness for what it is. And therefore, the specters of mankind's own selfishness are revealed this day as the dweller on the threshold of consciousness, just below the level of conscious awareness.

At that point where the subconscious is becoming the conscious, there is that self, that not-self, that adornment of the carnal mind, that configuration of the carnal mind with its spirals, its forcefields, its anti-Mater. All that resists and is against the Mother is now revealed as that moment and that point of selfishness which resists the coming into the One.

And therefore, there is also revealed those who are climbing the rocks, the jagged rocks, who are bleeding because of the intensity of their pursuit and because of the briars and the brambles and the precipices and all of the dangers. And they are the striving ones who care not for self, for body, for this life. They seek not to save this life but to lose it in Christ.

Know then, O children of the sun, that mankind will have a chemical reaction to that light of the all-seeing eye which exposes that selfishness that resists the entering in. And when it is exposed, it must be slain. And when the form and the consciousness of the outer self is slain, then behold! By penetration through and through, the all-seeing eye of God reveals the Real You, the Real Self, the Image Divine.

This, then, is the course of revelation - that the lie must be perceived and overthrown ere the truth can appear; for mankind is a chalice of consciousness into which the new light of the ages descends. That light must purge consciousness of all self-awareness outside of God. And therefore, coming into the center of the flame - the unfed flame that is upon the altar in every focus where ascended-master students meet to invoke the light - into that flame comes the world momentum of selfishness this day.

Take heed that you do not side in with the lesser self. Take heed that your sympathy is not with the fallen ones whose time is short indeed. Take heed that you see beyond, that you understand that now is the time to accelerate your invocations to the violet flame and to the blessed Elohim Astrea for the encirclement of all that has built itself as a monument to the not-self.

Understand this formula of selflessness: To know when you have become selfless is to not be aware of the choice of selflessness. By this I mean that the natural course of your life is always the preferring of the love of God, the service of that God incarnate. To be aware of self, its pleasures, its privileges, its preferences, and then to make a choice to forgo that self is a step on the path of selflessness which

must indeed be taken.

There is a time for commitment, a time when you draw the line against the nagging and the gnawing of the lesser self for this or that candy or sweet or treat or anything that serves to adorn that lesser self. And once these choices have been made, as they have been made by the saints of all ages who deprived themselves, who slept on beds of spikes, on hard, wood floors, who allowed themselves to be deprived of all worldly things because they were pursuing the victory in the test of the ten, this also is the way of the overcomers, and this is the way of the cycling of the flame into the center.

But once you have reached that center, you are no longer aware of choosing between the Self - the Real Self - and the not-self. For you have become that living Self and all preferences to be that Self, to be immersed in that Self, to be the hands, the heart, the head of the LORD wherever you are needed, wherever it is required, filling in for God, supplying every need and therefore supplying each aspect of the Christ which someone may lack fulfillment in for the mastery of the threefold flame. Your preference is then in supplying the tenderness and compassion, perceiving the need because your sensitivity to God has been refined not only by the all-seeing eye, but by the exercise of the secret rays, letting those rays flow through you and fearing not the pain of the crucifixion, but altogether transforming that pain into the bliss of communion.

Find joy in service, then, and find mastery at that point where you cease to set aside time and space for the lesser self, finding your renewal in service, finding your strength, your regeneration in communion with the Great God Self. So let it be as a testimony of the oneness of the devotees of light this day that one and all resist the sympathy of the Luciferians - the self-pity, the self-justification, the self-preference.

Let those who would be ministers of the true Church come into that identity of the Christ this day. Let them forsake all else and let them find in the bliss of God the replacement for all those pleasures which the not-self requires to be sustained. Therefore, you see, to take away the pleasures is to take away the life of the not-self, to deprive it of that energy for self-perpetuation, self-preservation.

Mankind recognize self-preservation as a legitimate goal. Yet did he not say, "He who seeks to save his life shall lose it; he who loses his life for my sake shall find it again"?¹ I say, try the Law, prove the Law, test the Spirit of the living Christ within you! Prove God this day! Prove that the joy of God can fulfill every need, human and divine. Find that joy in selfless service. Find that communion with one another through communion with the Holy Spirit and the Mother and the God and Christ within.

We would see the children of the light, the sons and daughters of God rally by this preference. We would warn of the infiltration of selfishness in the body of God and in the true Church. These are the cracks that come between you and your God; this is the erosion of the cosmic cube. Beware, then, lest the temptation of the fallen ones beset the light of the chosen ones. Choose, then, to elect this day the law and the light and the joy of abandon in God, and see how God will fulfill in you every joy, every comfort, every need.

See how the sphere of being expands as you leave behind those indulgences which the world has proclaimed that all mankind have need of. Let those who are pursuing the path of fire forsake them. For the hierarchy has need this day of those who will abandon the old landmarks of the human consciousness, those who will walk with Enoch and Elijah, with Buddha and Christ and Moses, those who will walk that fiery way and let the fire be the drippings of love from their sandals and let their feet leave the imprint of God-mastery, of the Piscean conqueror.

And let that image of the youth gazing into the pool, beholding there the image of the lesser self and being consumed in the love of the lesser self, be not that which intrudes upon the path of the

¹Matt. 16:25.

wayfarers of the Spirit.² For you see, that love of the lesser self is the indulgence of the lesser self, indulgence in the retrospection of former times and former years and old patterns and thoughts and feelings, a wallowing in human emotion. Even the dislike of the self, even the hatred of one's self or another's self is the idolatry which consumes this very soul.

Do you not understand that those who read of that legend and say "That is not my folly! That is not my fall; for I am not in love with the lesser self," - these have overlooked that the indulgences of the lesser self, whatever these may be, are taking up the precious energies of the soul, taking up that precious energy and therefore milking the image of God of its perfect light.

Idolatry and the idolatrous generation marks the earth in this hour. This is the truth that is exposed; this is the lie that is exposed. Now let the conquerors who would move forward in the flame of the Holy Spirit be willing to draw the sword of the Divine Mother and slay that image of the lesser self that the true God might appear as the cloven tongues of fire.³

I say, prepare this day for the influx of the Holy Ghost, for Pentecost, and for the celebration of the ascension of the Lord Christ! For I tell you, to infuse and be infused with light, you must abandon this day, consciously and conscientiously, another round, another aspect of the lesser self, preferring one another in love. I say, commune in love and merge with that fire of purity that will make you whole.

I release that fire! I release that love! And I chastise you by the action of love this day for your failure to commit yourself wholly unto the God flame within. I, Nada, release the fire of chastisement and I say, Let this body of communicants be purged this day of all selfishness! Let them come into the One, and let them be a testimony and a witness! For the LORD God himself sends forth the energy of the power of fire; and when it comes upon mankind in their selfishness, it comes and then is transformed by that selfishness into an action of condemnation.

This, then, is the condemnation of the LORD. It is the rebuke of white fire; and when resisted by mankind, they themselves enter into spirals of self-condemnation. Therefore, be rid of that this day! Abandon these modes of the defenses and mechanisms of the ego. Come in love, in simplicity, and in innocence. Come into the fire of the One and let us see how we will raise the tent of the LORD in the wilderness that all mankind might come and worship the Spirit, the Holy One of Israel, within that tent.

So let it be the commemoration again of the coming into the tabernacle of God when mankind converge at Shasta at this Fourth of July. Let it be because some have let go of personal preferences. Let it be because some have been willing to be purged, that by the purging of the body of God, an electrode, a magnet of fire of the Central Sun can be melted into the One - an amalgamation of your very souls committed to the one fire.

So let the Central Sun magnet of your consecration be the drawing power of God-victory for all mankind. We would raise up the Spirit of the living God among you. We would draw mankind into this nucleus. Therefore, let the purging be this day! And let the fires of the Holy Spirit and the flame of Truth reveal to you those sordid aspects of selfishness which must go into the flame.

I have spoken and I have declared this day that for the Christ to be in you, a minister of the true Church, you must not fail to be that example in the innermost recesses of being. For one day, that which you have done in secret will be shouted from the housetops,⁴ and all mankind will proclaim the victory of the saints and the descent of the fallen ones into the second death.⁵ So they will know and they will behold the choices you have made and they will be fortified for the victory by your choices. And they will then also choose the way between the spirals of defeat and the spirals of victory.

²See the legend of Narcissus in Greek mythology.

³Acts 2:3.

⁴Luke 12:3.

⁵Rev. 21:8.

Choose therefore this day to serve the Law of Love and watch how mankind choose also to serve that law. Mankind can be influenced; mankind can yet be drawn into the flame! But the flame must be hot, white fire, brilliant, burning, sustained at all hours of the day and night.

Be then a magnet for God! Be a drawing energy and a holy rod! Be that honor flame of pure love and devotion, and merge with the Mother and the Holy Spirit. Become that oneness, fulfill your calling; and when you do so, mankind, too, will fulfill their calling.

I have come in the Spirit of living Truth that is the law of the comfort flame.

I AM Nada of the sixth ray.

The above dictation by Nada was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on April 27, 1975.

Chapter 2

Lanello - January 9, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 2 - Lanello - January 9, 1977

Lanello's Birthday Message December 24, 1976:

The Cornerstone for the Building of the Temple Beautiful

Part I

Clear the way for the new cycle! I speak of new beginnings, of new-found origins in Life, in Spirit. This is a moment for introducing the soul to cosmic dimensions, to a vision, a purpose, and a will predetermined in the plan, yet which must be affirmed by free will here and now.

I come into your midst to study your soul patterns, to meditate with you upon your potential for this year and each year that will turn in life for you until the hour when you are called to the homing, to the oneness, to the transcendence of life in ascension's fires.

Look at the fire that burns. It is held in your hand by free will. By free will it is lit, by free will it is extinguished. God also possesses free will. By free will the Lord of the Universe ignites the threefold flame upon the altar of the heart. By free will the Lord of the Universe withdraws the flame to higher octaves. There is a champion of the flame. The champion is the Holy Spirit, the Maha Chohan, who provides the breath of life whereby the flame burns on.

You have accepted and ratified free will, even the burning of the flame within your heart. Some have cried out in despair, "I did not ask to be born!" I would answer, "Oh, yes, you asked to be born! You asked for life and opportunity and the cosmic morn, that moment when you would be infilled with the Spirit that would come as the Comforter to teach you all things."¹ The coming of life, blessed life, the moment for the mending of the flaws and for the bending of the twig that is bent, the hour of your coming, the portent of your birth - the vigil was held by angels.

O souls of great worth, I contemplate all that you are in God and I contemplate your sense of limitation, for it is only that sense which prevents you from the absolute victory of God-freedom for Saint Germain, for the plan of Morya, for the expansion of the light. How does limitation manifest in your world? It is in the sense that the Source of the flame is limited, that the flame is finite, that the fuel will not always be there.

But remember that I am in that dimension to which I call you. And from that point of reality so very near, so very close to your heart, I see the equation of life. I see the threefold flame within you as the sign that that which is above and that which is below is balanced by the flame in the center.

The flame is the equal sign of the equation, and you understand that the equation must be balanced. The balancing of the equation is the same ritual of the ascension that is the ritual of

¹John 14:26.

molecules and atoms in the flow of the cosmos according to the mathematics of the cosmos. And so you see, what I am saying is that the equation of your life is, in reality, a mathematical formula which is not limited - no, not by any means, but only by your concept of flow. There are hindrances and barriers to the descent of fire from on high that would cascade into your midst, into your very heart.

If only you would understand the psychology of the surrender of the sense of limitation! God does not ask of you any more than he has already given you, and that which rightfully ought to flow to him so that the impetus of the return flow can be the recharging of the flow back to your heart's altar. And so it is - the downhill momentum gives you the momentum for the uphill. And so the energies of God, cascading into your midst, are for the manifestation of the light which then is to ascend back to the very Source of life.

There is a causal body from whence you have come, to which you shall return. But now in the moment - in the here, in the now - we are concerned with the candle that glows. We are concerned that you seize opportunity for the maximum release of life. For I have recently spoken with newly ascended souls who have said to me, "O Lanello, if I only knew what I could have manifested on earth, what I could have called forth, what I could have anchored for the light, for the community! Had I only had the vision of the potential and how available, how manifest is that principle, that formula, that is the I AM Presence of each one!"

And so it is upon the suggestion of newly ascended souls that I come to you. I come to recommend that you try the Spirit² of the living God by the fiat of love - not by frantic calls nor by rote, but by the very love that expresses a deep devotion as well as a sense, an almost urgent sense, of mankind's need.

I suggest, then, that you kneel in prayer once a day in the hours before you take your leave from your body temple and that you give the call that is known in our octave as the emptying of the heart. It is that call whereby you pray to God for all the healing, the wisdom, the intensity of light that you see is needed by mankind, by your family, by the cause which we share, whereby you give full vent to your heart's desire, to your longing to be one with God, and to your longing to see the little children elevated in innocence unto light, unto wisdom.

Let those final moments in your day not be cluttered with useless conversations, concerns over the matters which must be dealt with in the morrow, but only the committing unto God of those things which are necessary, rather than your discussion or your attempting to solve the problem by human means. In that moment when the soul prepares to enter that bark to sail to another plane for service in the etheric octave, in that blessed moment as you take your leave, there is the opportunity, while yet conscious, to make a very special contact with your own Christ Self, your I AM Presence, the angelic hosts, the Christ Selves of loved ones.

There is immense power in that moment, precious hearts. To this moment I commend your soul - that you give the full expression to the chords of your heart, that you pray to God and know that your prayer, committed unto his will, will be considered, answered, and acted upon before the morning light shines through the windows of your room and of your soul.

There should not be a care left over for the day that is to come. But all cares placed upon the LORD, upon his heart, through this blessed moment of communion, will so be resolved as God is able to resolve them given the state of your karma, given the state of the conditions of this earth, but most of all, given the state of your consciousness.

We have watched as souls have given to God in prayer most difficult problems. We have seen that souls have then retired in sleep, but they have not opened the valve of consciousness. And therefore, although the answer was forthcoming, it did not flow through the arteries of the mind into the four lower bodies and into the soul, but was cut off because, upon awakening, the outer mind, in its sense

²1 John 4:1.

of limitation, blocked the release of the blessing for the day.

Therefore, take care to guard your consciousness upon awakening, even as you guard your consciousness upon retiring. Be swift, when you open your eyes, to call for the protection of the blessings that are about to descend into your heart, your head, and your hand. Be swift to call to your own heart flame, and for the sword of blue flame which you bear in Michael's name, for the sealing of the energies of light of this day, and for the sealing of the energies of karma which will also be transmuted by the light that is given forth.

If you develop the momentum to commune with God in the evening, then upon awakening you will be the recipient of God's momentum and you will find that you will not merely deal with planetary energies misqualified, or your own karma, but you will have poured out to you in abundant measure the LORD's blessing, the very answer to your call, even the call that is answered before you call. You see, then, that in continuing the momentum through the day, you are always building the momentum for the uphill climb, and the uphill climb is the very moment of awakening when you must bear the karma of the day.

Now, I say, be masters of life before your ascension! Be masters here and now! Dare the Great Law to prove to you the very answer that life brings forth - that you are limitless, God-free beings here and now! Only the change of the dial of consciousness here below to recognize this one great truth, this one great fact of existence. It is this that Morya and Saint Germain and Mary would give to you as our Christmas gift this holy season. It is the God-realization of the birth of the Christ within you, of new beginnings in this hour; for a very special cycle has begun on this December 24 which has now become December 25.

And so I send forth to you a flash of light from my heart. It leaps into your heart now as the jewel of my heart transmits to the jewel of your heart a special love that is a very special awareness of your own soul identity, which I have been contemplating this evening as you have patiently kept the vigil of the flame of Christ. Truly it is the vigil of the flame of a planet and a people and of solstice and of the white fire core.

And for America, it is a half-year's turn since the celebration of 200 years. America is the newborn child rocked in the cradle of Mary. Mary holds the soul of America, even as Mary has given to the Mother the soul of the Christ, the soul of the babe, the soul that is to become one with the Spirit in the alchemical marriage.

Note: The above dictation by Lanello was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on December 25, 1976 (12:14-12:53 a.m. PST).

Chapter 3

Lanello - January 16, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 3 - Lanello - January 16, 1977

Lanello's Birthday Message December 24, 1976:

The Cornerstone for the Building of the Temple Beautiful

Part II

We have many journeys to make together. We have many walks to take, and talks that we must share. I would draw you a little closer to my flame, to my experience in the ascended octaves, and to my very living presence manifest to you through the Mother. There is not an hour of the day or night when you cannot see me in her very presence; for there is no separation - our flames are one. For I must anchor myself in form; and therefore, I walk this earth in that temple and in that flame and in that heart. We walk the earth as one. Therefore, you have my counsel and a blazing sun of righteousness.

The blessedness of this Presence of God, into which we dip as a fountain of life, is preserved for the anchoring of that community that has been the dream of all the mystics and the saints and the sages who have walked the earth. And herein is the potential: it is in your own expanded awareness of Selfhood, of that which you are here and now.

If you cannot see me as the God-free being which I am in the very flesh of the beloved, then I say, how can you see yourself or your own beloved I AM Presence walking the earth in the temple which you wear? You see, the point of hierarchy is always for the recognition of the Self. It is always in seeing the reflection of the ascended one in the face of the messenger that you can immediately make the transfer and see the beloved within your heart.

Therefore, the sense of limitation begins with the limitation of God and the manifestation of the ascended hosts in your very midst. If you cannot experience the Christ in the newborn babe of Bethlehem, if you cannot experience the Christ in the angels and the elementals, how can you experience that Christ within yourself?

And yet there is abroad in the land a very nefarious spirit that seeks to tear down hierarchy and the manifestation of hierarchy, to desecrate the image of the ascended hosts and of the messenger, and to say that no one can be fit to be called a messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, that no one can be fit to be called a disciple or a chela of Morya, but that somehow, in the levels of equality in democracy, all must be a part of the common herd of the mass consciousness.

Well, I tell you, it is not so! And by the grace of the presence of hierarchy right within your very midst, even in this moment when every empty seat is filled by a master, an angel, a seraphim, even in this moment when you are surrounded by the heavenly hosts, so I tell you the presence of hierarchy ascended and unascended is the very opening of the way and the path to the putting down of that

sense of limitation, the putting down of that sense and the opening of the way of the vastness of the Spirit of Life within you. Have courage, then, to put down that sense and in utter humility to realize that if you are of God, it is by God's grace and by the single votive flame that burns now upon your heart's altar.

It is indeed a spirit of condemnation that hangs as a pall over the land, over the precious children, over the family, over the very face of the Mother to veil that face from the children of the sun. This is the sign of Capricorn. This is the sign of the coming of the power and the glory manifest in heaven and on earth. This is the sign of the coming of the King of kings, the one who is the Prince of Peace.³

Therefore, in the moment of his coming, let the alert who move with the angels, who swing their swords with the angels, know, then, that many who worship at the cradle of Bethlehem this night must be guarded by those who are the avant-garde, who understand that, in the most precious and solemn moments of mankind's prayer and communion, there must be some among mankind who will keep the vigil, who will draw the sword, who will slay the dragon, the demon, or the fallen one that lurks in the shadow, even as Herod's men lurked then to take the life of the newborn child.⁴

The child in its infancy requires the protection of those who are mature in the way of life. Let those, then, who yearn for the simple Christian or Buddhist tradition and the simple way of the calling realize that the way of the ascended masters, the demand for decrees and service and the keeping of the flame while others enjoy the merriments of Christmas, is part and parcel of the responsibility of those who are planning on the ascension. This is that responsibility which you must take ere you take your leave of Terra.

And so, when you have the nostalgia in your heart of the olden days when you had time to do the little things of Christmas cheer, when that nostalgia comes to mind, just think of the limitless vastness of self-awareness and your own confirmation, "I AM everywhere in the body of God!" And then you can flow with the Bethlehem babe, you can flow with the tear in the Mother's eye and in the fire of the Holy Spirit into every hearth and home. You can enjoy the caroling, the singing, the merriment, all the good things to eat, all the presents and all the trees and all that takes place around the earth, even while you are giving forth those fiats of light that sustain the very platform of evolution for those souls who know not the way to go, who do not understand the keeping of the vigil through all of the hours of the twenty-four.

After all, are you not well compensated by the Holy Kumaras who release into your seven chakras daily the light of the new birth and of the Christ? Are you not compensated by the joy upon the faces of those who newly find the teachings of the Christ and of the masters? So it is with us. We have made our sacrifices. We have forsaken the unascended temple. We have taken our leave of earth's schoolroom, and our memories are fond of many a day that we have shared together.

But there is a higher calling and a balance to be held. As we hold the balance, so you hold the balance. And we will see, in the ten years which unfold from this moment in 1976, an opening of the way for souls that perhaps would not have had the opportunity for life, for embodiment, or for the embracing of the teaching in this age.

I come to you, then, to bring to you and to the heart of the Mother and the children the Christmas gift given to me by the Lords of Karma this night. It is a dispensation that comes wrapped in a box and tied with ribbon. The untying of the ribbon and the opening of the box reveals a white cube, an onyx cube. It is a cube that has a special light. It glows from the light that is the combined momentum of the decrees of Keepers of the Flame for this year 1976 - every decree and every prayer, every meditation and communion, every fiat recorded as the formula of a white cube.

It is given by the Lords of Karma into my hand. I place it now in the hand of Mother, my own Mother and your very own Mother, Mother of Life; for the flame of Mother Life burns within this

³Rev. 17:14; Isa. 9:6.

⁴Matt. 2:16.

cube she will lay upon the altar of the City Foursquare - that City Foursquare that is America and that New Jerusalem that is the diamond in the center, the diamond of the soul in the center of Los Angeles.

This cube with the light of the chelas will be multiplied each day and each hour by the Seven Holy Kumaras, line by line, precept upon precept. It is the cornerstone for the building of the temple, the Temple Beautiful.⁵ That is the name of the temple which one day will be erected in Matter, but for the moment is erected in Spirit by you each day and every hour in the year to come, in the decade and in the many decades which come.

The multiplication of the cube by many factors of light, of ascended and unascended beings, will ultimately be the manifestation of all that God has planned for this Brotherhood and for this community of lightbearers. It even contains the record from the Scroll of Life of every soul who is to be born into this community in the service of the Law. Let it be known, then, that God has a plan, that each and every day your striving, your overcoming, your expanding of consciousness, your removal of limitation is forging the union for the building of the City.

Have you been burdened by doubts and fears, unclear purpose, and a lack of vision? Have the clouds surrounded you for moments or hours? I say to you, precious hearts, I have watched with you, I have walked with you. I have known your agonizing, your wondering. I have seen how the energies of Lemuria and of the coast have moved in as a mist for transmutation. And momentarily, now and again, the flame upon your heart would flicker and there would not be the instantaneous transmutation so that you could always see the sun of cosmic purpose and the day of glory that lies surely, as surely as I AM, before you.

I come, then, with comfort, with counsel, with vision, with the very nearness of my heart. I am happy that we are here together, here in Pasadena, here in California. I am happy for all the souls who have been called by my angels who have come with Michael's legions. I am happy for every soul who is yearning to be free, who has the burning desire, the very flame that will cut through that human mire. I am happy for every lesson that has been learned, for every lesson that you have taken to your heart and that has been your victory.

Some have strayed from the Path. I have walked with them, and sometimes I have looked on from afar as they have rejected my presence, not knowing it was I who came with a nudge, with a thought, with a hope, with a prayer. Some have so feared the authority of the Presence of God himself that even the least of these my brethren,⁶ my very own self, insignificant as that might be across the cosmos, has been an offense in their life.

I pray for them, for I well remember those incarnations not so long ago when I, too, did not understand the thrust of the presence of the sword of Morya or of Michael or of Hercules, the suddenness of the coming of the will of God, the sharpness of the division that it would bring in my members to divide me from myself.⁷ I, too, have the memory of the moments of the rejection of the will of God because I did not understand the very love of God inside of me and within the angelic hosts who surrounded me.

Let all of us, then, who have had the experience of even for an instant rejecting that will, let us come together now on this Christmas morn to dedicate our will to him who declared in his coming, "Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!"⁸ Let us call, then, for the masterful beings of life to descend into the midst of the chelas and Keepers of the Flame and especially the souls who are just about to reach out to touch the hem of the garment of the Brotherhood. Let us pray for them, for the clearing of the way for the will of God to be made manifest, for receptivity of consciousness, for the

⁵Acts 3:2.

⁶Matt. 25:40.

⁷Rom. 7:23.

⁸Heb. 10:9.

burning up of those embers, then, those very last manifestations of resistance to that will, and even of condemnation.

Let there be fire this night! Let the sacred fire burn around the earth! Let it find the souls of light to free them from all that opposes the new beginning, the origin of cycles in Capricorn. The birth of Jesus commemorates the coming of the resurrection flame in the springtime. I have come in this cycle of the year to reinforce that coming of the Mother light and of ascension's fires in the darkest hour of the year. I pray, then, that you will understand the need to defend an expansive consciousness, an expansive self-awareness.

Give then the freedom to hierarchy to be hierarchy! Give freedom to the ascended masters that they might express themselves through you in heart, in work, in virtue. Give that freedom to the messenger whereby the messenger can release the dictations of our octave. Give her the freedom to be myself in any way that I might manifest in the night or in the day - come knocking on your door and on your heart, I may.

Give all life the freedom to be the God Self, and watch and see how the cube will be that wonder of wonders, that lodestone of light that will always be the glowing of life because you have called, because the LORD has answered, because that LORD has given forth the light. This is the infallible law of the mathematics of Spirit and Mater.

Let this cube of white onyx, then, be so very close now to you that you can take your hand and feel the smoothness and the warmth. For even the onyx is warmed by the fire of your own heart - not cold as the marble of the tombstone, but alive with the fire of the call. The call! - your potential. Your awareness of Self! - your potential. So be the Christ and know that I am not removed, but very near, as near as your heart's door is open to the flame and the call of Mother.

Merry Christmas, my friends, my family, my very home on earth. Wherever you are, I am at home. I am at home in your singing, in your decrees, and in your life. And it is your gift to me that you have made a place on earth, a home where I can come. I thank you. I say again, with Tiny Tim, a very merry Christmas, and God bless us all!

Note: The above dictation by Lanello was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on December 25, 1976 (12:14-12:53 a.m. PST).

Chapter 4

Jesus the Christ - January 23, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 4 - Jesus the Christ - January 23, 1977

Jesus' 1976 Christmas Day Address: The Greatest Gift of All

Part I

By thy light, O God, I AM come into the midst of these thy children! I AM come by thy Word as the emissary of light this day. I come as the Good Shepherd to call the sheep into the sheepfold.¹ I come for the deliverance of souls. I come for the call of the Ancient of Days,² and I come for the homing of love. I AM the Saviour in hope and charity and faith. I AM the Saviour by grace. I stand in the holy place, and by the skeins of consciousness which I weave throughout a cosmos, I uplift, I draw, I consume, I accelerate the God flame within.

Let the Christmastide be for the coming of the tide of light and the moving stream of His grace. Let it be for the fulfillment of the angelic call: "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will to men."³ Let the goodwill of that flame kindled by the devotion of the Elohim now burst forth as an ampule of oil from my heart to be for the softening, for the understanding, for the tenderness of that wisdom that delivers every soul to the very same altar. It is the altar of the one flame and of the living God.

I, Jesus, come today, as I have come of yore, to kindle souls with the light of a Christmas candle, to kindle souls with the smile of a little child and the love that blushes on the face of the Mother as she gazes into the eyes of the newborn child. I come for the call of souls who have not the concept that the call is that manifestation of His will from within. It is the call of the Good Shepherd whereby I stand in light. It is the call that compels - compels not only the warning to the Joseph to take the flight into Egypt to preserve the newborn child,⁴ but it is the call that delivers unto every soul the mission, the blueprint of life.

For this the Wise Men came. They came for the sealing of the chakras of the newborn child by the energies which they held in their hearts, the sealing of the sign of the coming of the Spirit into the bowl of Matter. So they came to anoint the throat chakra, the third eye, and the crown with gold and frankincense and myrrh.⁵ So they came. In Mary was the protection of the chalice of the heart, in Joseph of the temple, and in the shepherds the sustaining of life in the chakras of Mater - the chakra of the soul, and of peace, and of the house of the Mother.

Now, then, all who attend the birth of the Christ bring of that consciousness which is their own

¹John 10:11-16.

²Dan. 7:9.

³Luke 2:14.

⁴Matt. 2:13-14.

⁵Matt. 2:11.

distillation of the Word incarnate. Let Christmas be, then, for the giving of the gift of the self. For all other gifts are lesser gifts, but to give the self is truly the greatest gift of all. God gave himself when he gave the Christ unto the earth, and he gives of himself daily in the energies that flow from the Son, in the energies of Father and of Mother and of Child. So think, this day, how to give the gift of self in a very real way, a way that will count not for a moment's joy, but for the joy of the ages, for all souls who will come after in the way of life.

Let it be a testimony of me. Let it be a witnessing unto the truth.⁶ Let it be the fiery core of your love flashing forth as the stars in the heavens to pierce the night with a new presence - a new presence because your own Christ Presence is a unique presence of the Saviour to your family, to your community, to your nation, to your world, and to the many systems of worlds within and without this life you live on Terra.

The gift of self, like the candle that glows, is a flame that is seen, that is heard, that is felt throughout a cosmos. Let the self that is the gift of life, then, be the adornment of every other self, and let not these energies be for the adornment of the lesser self. Let the True Self of all, then, release now the fire that consumes the veils upon veils of ignorance, of malice, of selfishness, of the pulling against the inner flame. So let that fiery spark within leap now in response to the I AM Presence that is the star of each one's own divinity.

I have come to send peace to the earth, a peace that is a ray of the secret rays of my heart. It is a new peace that I bring, a peace that is a challenge which I fling, a peace that only comes with the resolution of error, a peace that will not allow any man or woman to cover over the sins that must be exposed and then consumed. It is the peace that will not allow you to rest until you have done your best and fulfilled your inner vow. It is a secret ray which I send forth. It is the counterpart of that peace that is the flaming sword.⁷ It is the peace that is of the Great Central Sun Magnet, an energy core that is for the drawing-up of the very dregs of consciousness that there might be resolution and then integration of the self.

We have watched that peace for which men cry, that meager peace with which they are content when all seems well upon the surface, as the first falling of the snow in winter when all is hidden beneath that layer of purity. Well, I say, we perceive beneath the consciousness even of the chelas and of all of mankind that there is a very deep unrest, there is the absence of peace, there is a very deep insecurity among mankind as all of the issues of life that are present come before the mind, the heart, and the emotions. There is scarcely a lifestream on earth this day that knows true peace as I know that peace in the white fire core of the Elohim of the Sixth Ray.

Therefore, I call to the archangels to intensify the action of the judgment; for in the action of the judgment is that crystal clarity of the moving stream of the Mind of God whereby this day, in anticipation of the new year, there might be that unseen, unknown flaw exposed, consumed, and then the resolving of the inner self, the resolving of the outer self, and no more schism or blindness, no more opening for the intrusion of a lesser will, but equanimity that is born of mobility in Spirit, the will to do and to be all that God is - true peace.

This peace I give. Therefore, do not misconstrue. For if there be upheavals, if there be divisions, if there be suddenly the turning of worlds and the shaking of souls and of consciousness and of the very earth beneath your feet, understand that it is the sign of the Presence that draweth nigh. It is the sign of the coming of that light into the world; for that light comes for the resolution.

Do you understand the meaning of the word, children of my heart? To resolve means to bring all problems into that geometric design that gives peace to the eye, the mind, and the heart when all is clear, all is of truth, and there is not a wrinkle upon the garment of being, of awareness. To resolve means to draw up the reins of the will, the determination of the mind, and to cut through

⁶John 18:37.

⁷Gen. 3:24.

those daily gremlins that assail the consciousness with their doubts and fears, their tears, and all of that substance which would dissolve you in your very own pity for your very own self.

Fear not. The self does not require pity. The self requires the compassionate regard that is the resolve: "Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!⁸ Lo, I AM come to be thy will, O God! Lo, I AM come to see thy will, O God! Lo, I AM come!" Being, defined within the self, must be the resolve, the will to be the wholeness, the will to integration, the will to declare being each day.

For this I come. I come that you might see in yourself those unresolved portions - unresolved because you have left substance here and there, leftovers from this or that activity, unresolved emotions. You have left them on the highways of life, and there they stand as record and as blight, as pollution of the quadrants of Mater.

Let your souls go forth this day with the angels of Life and of the Christ Mass to prepare the highway of our God, to prepare for the coming of his people. Go back for the consuming of the records. You need not change your place of abode. Simply go in consciousness with me this day and understand that you cannot, you must not be content simply because time and space now separate you from the discords and the unresolved issues of life.

Note: The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on December 25, 1976 (12:43-1:08 p.m. PST).

⁸Heb. 10:9.

Chapter 5

Jesus the Christ - January 30, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 5 - Jesus the Christ - January 30, 1977

Jesus' 1976 Christmas Day Address: The Greatest Gift of All

Part II

You must meditate in this moment of the cycle of the etheric quadrant of the year. Meditate upon consciousness as the moving stream that has passed. What does that moving stream carry of the debris of your soul and of your karma?

Send forth a ray of light from your heart! Send forth the sapphire light! Send forth the amethyst crystal, and let the work of the ages be the work of Alpha and Omega for the fulfillment of cycles this day. Cast forth from your heart those spheres of consciousness that roll, that are the acceleration of wholeness, rolling now as bowling balls toward those pins of life that you have left in the way. Let the spheres of light now contact those pins and explode and consume and dissolve.

Do not bury your past! You do not need a graveyard or a mausoleum within your consciousness; for every avenue of awareness must be filled with the Holy Ghost. Therefore, let the flame of peace come. Let it come into being. Let it draw to the surface that dross and let it be consumed by the sacred fire. For only when you have allowed that flame of peace to penetrate the innermost recesses of consciousness will you know the resolution whereby you have become air and fire, water and earth, and there has been the alchemical resolution of the Christ consciousness as a homogeneous whole. Your entire being and world is filled with the inner resolve to be in every erg of energy that will foretold by the star of my appearing.⁹

I AM Jesus. I AM come into your midst to touch you with my heart, to touch you with my peace. There must be some among the flock on earth who can receive the myrrh of the secret ray while others take the gold and frankincense. For the myrrh is the promise of the way of sorrow that the alchemist of the soul transmutes into the way of joy. The myrrh is the promise of the crucifixion that is for the resolution of a planet and a people.

I AM come that you might know all things in the fullness of the measures of time and space. I AM come that you might be convinced once and for all that I stand within this place, I stand within this community, I stand in the very being of the messenger to bring to mankind the teachings of the new age, to found my Church, to deliver myself that they might have the body and blood of Christ renewed again by the purity of the vows of the saints on earth.

I stand before you in the garb of the shepherd. I hold my crook and I say, Hear ye, souls of light! Let this be your resolve and your resolution: that you will now put to rest all doubt of the Law and the teaching, and of the messenger that is your own Christ Self, and of the messenger that confirms

⁹Matt. 2:1-2.

your Christ Self in the Mother of the Flame, and know that they are real, and that here and now you will serve the cause of the Brotherhood, the cause to which you vowed.

Let us be on, then, with the victory of the City Foursquare!¹⁰ Let us be on, then, with the examinations of the records of mankind which will take place at the conference which we have summoned through the Darjeeling Council, the Second International Resource Conference. We have called the sheep from near and from far. We have called you, then - you who have the inner resolve to now put your energies to the task of the resolution of world conditions.

How will you bring those energies to the fine point of the diamond of the Mind of God when daily you allow the dark ones and the fallen ones to take your energy as you consider and reconsider whether you will or whether you won't remain in the fold of the ascended masters or in the teachings or in the service? Is it too hard for thee? Is it too hard for thee to walk in the way of the ascended masters, to give of the self here and there? I say, precious ones, without desiring to excite even a shred of fear in your soul but only the vision of the goal, that those who wait for another day because they say "it is too hard" find that in that other day it is twice as hard and then ten times as hard.

And you will see then evidence of those who are groaning and travailing¹¹ behind the iron curtain to give birth to the Christ consciousness. Many of these are the stalwart souls and the saints who have held the flame for the ages. But among them are also the recalcitrant ones who have had the abundance of golden ages and opportunity without limit to bring forth the light, to walk the stations of the cross. And so now, now when they must fight for the very breath of life and even to read the sacred scriptures, now they do not count the price, now they do not say "it is too hard." Anything that will give to them the Christ, no matter what the price, they will pay; and the hardness of their hearts is dissolved by the labor of love which they perform in my name.

Work, then, while ye have the light, for the night cometh when no man can work.¹² Is this not the message of the star of the coming of the Christ within you? When you see the star of your I AM Presence, when you know that God is near, when you have the light upon your work and the understanding of the years, then forge that God-identity in Christ! Then, I say, come into your own and be the victory of the One.

This is our dispensation. This activity is sponsored by the Great White Brotherhood for a purpose and a plan. We are not wont to sponsor here and there little niches of consciousness that seek to divide and conquer and take the glory of the Mighty I AM Presence and to splinter that Presence into manifold manifestations.

Let the spirits that mutter and peep in our name¹³ go back then whence they came, into the lair of consciousness that is not of the light. And let all of the faithful who have been caught in the astral net of psychic phenomena leave those nets as Peter and Andrew left their nets. Let them come, then. Let them come to be made fishers of men¹⁴ who are living and not of the dead and not of the astral plane and not of the spirits that come provoking not true peace, but a false peace that knows not the way of the sword.

I AM come that all might have the life, the true life that is the abundant life!¹⁵ Let there be protection, then, for this sheepfold, and let all who are called and numbered and who are sealed in the Word from the very beginning of origins, who are called to this altar and this temple, be freed this day by my sword, by my angels, and by my hands, which I show to you now as I showed them to Thomas.¹⁶

¹⁰Rev. 21:16

¹¹Rom. 8:22.

¹²John 9:4.

¹³Isa. 8:19.

¹⁴Matt. 4:18-20.

¹⁵John 10:10.

¹⁶John 20:26-28.

I give to you then the realization of that record in akasha¹⁷ that you might know that by the birth of the Christ within you, one day you too will proclaim, "Death is swallowed up in victory!"¹⁸ By the death, so will be the proving of the life. So be not afraid to show the nail prints in your hands and in your feet or the wound in the side, for so it will reveal the power of the resurrection flame and of the flame of the Christ Mass for the resolution of all, as above, so below.

I AM come, then. Let your meditation this day be upon the resolution of substance, of energy, of flow, of consciousness, and on the resolve of the will to be all that you are destined to be in His name.

I AM Jesus in the flame of the Christ Mass! I AM the Christ in all of the solar hierarchies of the sun! I release the Christ consciousness now to each one according to your solar hierarchy, the hierarchy of your birth, the guardian stars of the guardian presence of life that shone in the moment of your appearing in this age. Thus, in each of the twelve cycles of the year, there come forth the people of Israel that will bring that cheer of the Christ consciousness, that birth of the Saviour and of the Holy Child.

You are the Saviour on the very line and the moment and the hour of your birth. On that line is your assignment of the mighty cross of Alpha and Omega. In that hour, in that moment, in that second, be the Christ consciousness and watch how the reflection of your star will light and be the reflection for every other star of His appearing. And so one day you will see a cosmos filled with the cycles of Christhood, of selfhood, that very self that you gave on Christmas Day, that Christmas Day that you came to the City of the Angels to hear the message of the Good Shepherd, of the giving of the self as the greatest gift of all.

I AM the Good Shepherd! Hear my call and answer!

Note: The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on December 25, 1976 (12:43-1:08 p.m. PST).

¹⁷All that transpires in Matter is recorded in akasha - "etheric" energy vibrating at a certain frequency so as to absorb, or record, all of the impressions of life. These records can be read by those whose soul faculties are developed.

¹⁸1 Cor. 15:54.

Chapter 6

Archangel Zadkiel - February 6, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 6 - Archangel Zadkiel - February 6, 1977

None Shall Escape the Chastening Hand

Part I

Hail to thee, O light! - light that is the eternal Christos of life, that is the life of God, the All-in-all. I AM Zadkiel of the flame! I come to deliver that violet-flame action to America called forth by souls of light, called forth by the prayers of the faithful throughout this land who are gathered in the churches and in their homes, making supplication unto the LORD God for the deliverance of this nation.

I speak to the humble of heart and those who have the true communion of the saints. I speak to those who are already caught up in the rapture of love that is the coming of Christ the LORD, to come and to gather the true Church into the heart of the living God. I speak to souls who have the vision of the New Day, souls to whom the light of God has been given. I speak forthrightly as the Archangel of the Seventh Ray. I speak to you today concerning the price of freedom, concerning that which is abroad in the land. I speak to you concerning the coming of the judgment that brings with it the return of karma, and that karma coming for transmutation in the fires of the Holy Spirit.

There must needs be an acceleration of light for the acceleration of the return of darkness that the days might be shortened for the elect.¹ I come, then, with legions of violet-flame angels to reinfuse the earth with the light of freedom which we have delivered from the West unto the East,² greeting the coming of the sons and daughters of God out of the East and unto the West.³

I come for the fortification of freedom, and I come as an emissary of the Lords of Karma. I come to you that you, America, might understand why there is come upon you, then, this cold that is abroad in the land in the East Coast, and the intensity of that cold taking life and compromising the normal way of living. It is that very coldness that is the hardness of men's hearts toward God. It is that icy coldness that mankind have turned unto the living God and unto the souls aborning in the wombs of mothers on earth.

I speak, then, of the widespread practice of abortion, the aborting of life as fathers and mothers have turned a deaf ear to the cries of the unborn child. This, then, is the returning karma. It is exactly that coldness and that hardness of heart which you have put forth against these souls of light

¹Matt. 24:22.

²On July 3, 1976, at Higher Consciousness in Washington D.C., Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst released the seven vials of the violet flame. The release of these vials - to occur when mankind had invoked enough of the sacred fire to warrant their release - was announced by Archangel Zadkiel in November, 1975 when he poured out the seventh vial of the seven last plagues. See chapter 13 of *Vials of the Seven Last Plagues: The Judgments of Almighty God Delivered by the Seven Archangels*, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

³Matt. 24:27.

and these children of God, even where there has been the collaboration of parents and doctors who have determined that incoming children with defects ought not to have the opportunity for life. And therefore, they are left without care, even in the hospitals, that they might die because they ought not to have the right to live.

It is a very sad day in the land, for America has led the world in this infamy and in accepting the lie of the fallen ones in the control of population. I tell you, precious hearts, America, then, must bear the burden of this karma, and this type of weather that is upon the people is only the beginning of the returning of that karma, because the people have not heeded the Word of the archangels or of the true prophets in the land.⁴

Let it go forth, then, that Word which I send this day, that people of every faith and every understanding may at least have contact with that Word and with that message. For the spirit of prophecy is the spirit of warning, and it is the warning unto the people that they ought to be obedient to God if they expect to be blessed and protected by God in this the land which the LORD thy God hath given thee.⁵

There is, then, the karma for the aborting of that life which is God, but there is karma also for the giving of life and energy to the enemies, the professed enemies of the Christ throughout the planetary body. And there has been, then, the wholesaling of America, of her technology, and of the American dream unto the fallen ones in every nation, and the sharing with those who ought not to have it of those discoveries that have been dispensed by the Lords of Karma for the protection of freedom in this age.

I speak, then, directly to the soul of the president of the United States and of every member of Congress and all who are influencing these representatives in government. I speak and I send forth the ray of Almighty God, and I send forth the Word that this nation must be protected, and there must not be compromise in any way for the protection in all planes of consciousness for the Christ appearing, for the community of lightbearers, and for the New Jerusalem.⁶

America must be defended at every level of consciousness. The youth must be defended against impure drugs, and America must defend that youth by challenging the Mafia and their trafficking in drugs; and there must be the challenging of the fallen ones in their proliferation of substances which are distinctly anti-Christ and an invasion of the body temple.

Souls of America, I speak to you! I send forth the light of freedom and the ray of the violet flame that you might receive this message simultaneously, that you might know in your hearts and in your minds that those atrocities that are performed against the souls of the children in the insane manifestations of pornography in the motion picture industry, both American motion pictures and those which are imported from abroad - this must be stopped! And unless it is stopped, then I say, again the judgment is upon this nation, and the karma for the opening of the bottomless pit⁷ to these innocent souls must be borne by those who know better, and even knowing better, do not do better.

Precious ones, it is one thing to know not the law; it is another when God, the LORD God himself, speaks in the voice of conscience and in the hearts of the people and the people ignore the voice of God. And they turn to the Word of God and to the voice of God that icy cold hardness of heart that is symbolically upon the people in this hour.

I speak to you who have some inkling of an understanding of the angelic hosts and of the archangels' appearance to earth. I speak to you of the very real presence of the emissaries of the LORD among this people. I tell you that the archangels are walking up and down across this nation - north and

⁴See Vials of the Seven Last Plagues.

⁵Deut. 25:19.

⁶Rev. 3:12; 21:2.

⁷Rev. 9:1-2.

south, east and west - speaking to the people, exhorting the people as the prophets of old. And even when they hear and know and see, even then they find the excuses to interpret that Word according to their own relative point of view.

Let the churches be cleansed! Let those who have been elevated to positions of ministers of the Word who are unclean in their personal lives then be judged and be removed. And let those who are carrying the tradition of Sodom and Gomorrah into the churches, let them also be judged this day. I speak, then, of the misuses of the sacred fire which occurred in those twin cities, and therefore the destruction of those cities of the plain.⁸ I call forth, then, the light in the hearts of the people to manifest this law and this judgment and to not be concerned to give forth the Word and the teaching and to challenge the forces of unrighteousness.

I speak to those who are in the government and in the churches who have not the backbone, then, to challenge when a challenge is due, but those who smile and continue to smile while the enemy is duping the people because there is that false concept of collaboration and consolidation with the fallen ones who have sworn their consciousness against the Christ from the very beginning of the Great Rebellion.

These fallen ones are present in every nation and in every government; and therefore, it is the people, the people themselves who contain the threefold flame within their hearts, who must rise up in defense of the Christ consciousness. I say, no more let this people sit back and say, "We cannot. We do not have the power." The LORD God is the power! He is the strength. He is the wisdom. He is the Word. He will give to you the deliverance of this nation and every nation if you will move forward without compromise and without concern for your lesser selves.

The lesser self is but a shell, and that flame that is upon the altar of that lesser self may well be withdrawn in an untimely manner as those who ought to represent the temple of our God misuse that temple. See, then, that you do not let the flame escape, or the Holy Spirit escape, from your life. And if, perchance, that dove of the Spirit has flown from your house, then call it forth and call it back to come into that temple and to be the kindling fire; for that quickening Presence is the life, the only real life of God on earth.

Note: The above dictation by Archangel Zadkiel was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 30, 1977 (12:55-1:17 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁸Gen. 13:13; 19:24-25.

Chapter 7

Archangel Zadkiel - February 13, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 7 - Archangel Zadkiel - February 13, 1977

None Shall Escape the Chastening Hand

Part II

Let a people and a planet tremble in the presence of the LORD God as we also tremble in his presence, for the light emanation of the Central Sun is come. And I speak to you as a friend and as a cohort on the Path. I am not removed from you, but I am close at hand. I AM Zadkiel! And I make known to you this fact that I plead daily before the Court of the Sacred Fire on behalf of your souls and on behalf of right choice by the gift of free will, and I plead before your Christ Selves and the LORD God Almighty for dispensations for the quickening.

And therefore, the LORD God has answered my plea and sent me forth to give this Word to you this day. And my Word is a release of sacred fire that this people shall awake, I say! Awake, in the name of God, before it is too late! And understand that there is the rising of the communiqués of the enemies who would deceitfully tear from America and every nation the freedom to live, and to live under the canopy of God.

Understand, then, that it is not time to sit back and pursue a peaceful coexistence. It is time to proclaim a freedom and the defense of freedom. When you march forward one step at a time, taking not another step until and unless you have defended that freedom in that point in time and space, I tell you this, I tell you this one truth, America, O America, and I speak to every leader: when you take one step forward for freedom without compromise, all of heaven steps forward one step with you - from behind, from overhead. And the backing of the Holy Spirit is nigh, and none can turn back that flame of freedom when it is borne in honor.

But when in dishonor and in fear and in cowardice you take the backward step, then you must stand alone; for no one in heaven or in earth who is one with God will defend your position. The angelic hosts and the Lord Christ will not defend a position of cowardice or fear or compromise with the enemy. And when you stand alone, you are defenseless; for only God can win the battle, and the battle is the battle of Armageddon.⁹ It is the hosts of the LORD defending the souls of light against those who have chosen the left-handed path.

Let us see clearly, then, for it is vision which America requires. And let the calls for God-vision go forth night and day as those who have the flame keep the vigil on the wall of the LORD. Let them be watchmen through the night¹⁰ until every soul in America has seen this vision - that it is the defense of the Christ consciousness in education, in religion, in government, in society. This is the battle which is being waged, and it is already being waged upon this soil. And those who watch

⁹Rev. 16:14, 16.

¹⁰Isa. 62:6.

the battle are the very ones who withdraw because they are too tired, because they are too occupied, because they are preoccupied with the things of this world and their illusions.

I come in the name of the Lord Christ, The Faithful and True, who leads the armies of heaven.¹¹ That Lord Christ stands ready and willing to defend the president of the United States and every representative of the people and each individual lifestream. Therefore, if you would have the defense of the Lord Christ, then, see that you are aligned with his Spirit. See that you are not mystified by the false gods of mystification who bring to you their lies and their subtleties, and all of this in the name of freedom. I tell you, we who serve in the retreat of the Lord Christ anchoring the flame of the violet flame, we do not compromise, and we will not give the seal of freedom to those practices of freedom that are done in the name of freedom but are in actuality the license that comes forth from Antichrist and the spirit of the Great Whore that is abroad in the land and in the churches.¹²

I rebuke you who stand in the churches! - who stand there speaking in the name of the Christ, but whose lives are filled with shame and compromise and who fail to lead the people into the true baptism of the Holy Spirit. I speak to you; and therefore, from my heart goes forth the ray of the Almighty One that you might feel the pricking that Saul felt,¹³ that you might also know that there is a demand - a demand for a confirmation of soul being that you might go forth wearing the robes of Christ and of his apostles.

I speak, then, to those who would wear the robes of the statesmen and of the judiciary. Those robes must be won by you by integrity and, first of all, by devotion to the Christ, the image of the living God. If you have not that devotion, then you have not the right to wear those robes. And you will watch and see how the Spirit of the living God will tear from you those garments as you, too, must pass that initiation which the Lord Christ passed through as he was stripped of his garments by the Roman soldiers.¹⁴ So then, let those who seek to occupy the offices of the LORD God in this land be stripped of their garments, and let them be exposed as those who are naked because they have not woven the seamless garment, the wedding garment of the soul.¹⁵

I say, this is a land sponsored by the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood as a legacy to all mankind. You have the duty and the dharma to be whole that you might make all nations whole through the transfer of that light of the Christ. Therefore is judgment come! Therefore will all that has been built upon the sand of human compromise come to naught! Therefore will this people receive the chastening of the LORD God that is the intensification of the action of love! And let the children of the light, then, seal their houses and go within to the white fire core, and let them keep the vigil as this nation must pass under the rod of the law of God. For none shall escape this, so great a salvation;¹⁶ none shall escape the chastening hand.

People of God, discover the enemy within your midst as that momentum of unrighteousness. Discover the enemy that is a materialism without the repository of the Spirit, without the flame infusing the very soil. Therefore, make His paths sacred! Let life be sacred! Let the life of the people, let the life of the children be sacred again! And let mothers and fathers who have the fire of the archangels go forth and challenge that monolith of that system that imposes upon the youth every distraction and diversion calculated to tear down the very energies of the sacred fire.

I come into the temple with the Lord Christ this day, and the temple is all of America, and I come with him to overturn those moneychangers who are buying with a price the souls of the youth of this nation.¹⁷ I come forth, then, and hearken unto my Word, hear my Word; for this is the light of God,

¹¹Rev. 19:11, 14.

¹²1 John 2:18; Rev. 17:1; 19:2.

¹³Acts 9:5.

¹⁴Matt. 27:28.

¹⁵John 19:23; Matt. 22:11-12.

¹⁶Heb. 2:3.

¹⁷Matt. 21:12.

and it is the authority of Alpha and Omega whereby we come. And therefore, the energy is come to overturn and to overthrow those forces of destruction inherent within this society that will be, if left unchecked, the very degeneration and decay of a land that is transferred as a cancer to every nation upon earth, even as your culture is transferred to every nation upon earth.

I say, this day, from the causal body of the Great Divine Director, there goes forth the ray of the staying action of those spirals of infamy. And I say to every heart that is a heart of light, you will thank me one day as you see that this light coming forth, even though it may bring momentary discomfiture, is the light that is the saving grace of Almighty God. Be grateful, then, that the LORD's hosts have not deserted this lifewave and this evolution, but that we are here, living, in tangible manifestation among you.

We, the angelic hosts of light, the ascended masters, and the Elohim, we have not abandoned the earth; we live on earth as you live on earth. We simply live in a stepped-up consciousness. We, therefore, have said to the flame in our hearts and the flame in your hearts, we will not live in a place that is the corruption of the way of God! If we are to make our abode here, then our light and our very body consciousness of the Lord Christ must be the rejection of that which is anti-Christ.

Therefore I AM come! Therefore I AM in the Spirit on the LORD's day! Let all receive the initiation of the Holy Spirit! Let all cry out for that initiation! Let all cry out for the living God to come; for that God is very near, waiting, waiting for the cry and the call of a people whose pride is broken and who will humble themselves once again before their Creator.

Hear, O people of Israel: this earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof! The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof!¹⁸ And because it is the LORD's, it is the LORD's habitation this day. Rise, then, to receive that grace [audience rises], and feel yourselves communing with the angelic hosts, and know that the fiats which you shall give forth this day through this twenty-four-hour cycle will have the multiplication of the causal bodies of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood in a mighty Herculean action of the Law that is calculated to break those calcifications and those densities of the wayward ones.¹⁹ Let all come, then, into the heart of the flame where I AM!

Note: The above dictation by Archangel Zadkiel was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 30, 1977 (12:55-1:17 p.m. PST).

¹⁸Pss. 24:1.

¹⁹Devotees of the masters kept a prayer vigil for the twenty-four hours specified by Archangel Zadkiel. Upon receiving this dictation, students of the ascended masters may also keep the same vigil, each student taking a period of time until the twenty-four hour continuous vigil has been completed.

Chapter 8

The Goddess of Wisdom - February 20, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 8 - The Goddess of Wisdom - February 20, 1977

A Page in the Book of the Mother's Healing

Part I

I AM come in the light which God has bestowed upon me in his grace, in his mercy - that light which I gleaned sitting at the feet of Christ the LORD.¹ He the fount, I the cup. And I held my cup that I might receive of the fount, and in receiving drink, and in drinking become also the wellspring of life.²

I have lived again and again to set forth the truth of the ages. It is ever the light of the Divine Theosophia to give unto the children of God the awareness of the unreality of death. This is the foundation of all of the teaching of the Mother. For you see, if you can understand that death is not real, then all that leads to death must also be unreal.

Understand, then, that to see through the mists and the maya and to understand that only God is real is the way to heal and to hold the immaculate concept for yourself. But the fallen ones who come with their degradation and condemnation, they would always have you believe the fundamental lie that death is real because the sin that produced it is real.

You must be scientific with your sword of Truth; for the Mother is always scientific, and so her children learn the ways of science. Unfortunately, they have taken the material science and excluded the spiritual science. This is why the Mother must appear again and again and speak the word of Truth and point the way and point to him who taught, "I AM the way, the truth, and the life."³ In that blessed mantra is the understanding that Christ as light is the way - the way out of all human strife and error and that which is apart from the real. And the truth of being is that God does heal. God does bring together the harmony of consciousness and of Matter. God is the great Spirit of healing in this age.

Return to the temple for healing and look not, then, upon those who call themselves the ones who come to make whole and yet cannot make whole because they have not the Holy Spirit. I refer not,

¹Luke 10:38-42. The Goddess of Wisdom was embodied as Mary, the sister of Martha and Lazarus. In her final embodiment as Mary Baker Eddy, she was commissioned by Jesus the Christ, the ascended master Hilarion (the Apostle Paul), and Mother Mary to set forth certain revelations on the science of the immaculate concept which she published in Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures and other writings and lectures collected under the heading of Prose Works.

²Prov. 16:22.

³John 14:6.

then, to the blessed physicians who serve as the instruments of the LORD God, but to those who are only administering the chemical antidote for a chemical creation. You may not understand my words, but as you live them you will understand them by and by.

Whatever is used in healing as a material vehicle for the Spirit must be understood as the vehicle and not the healer, whether it is the laying on of hands or the taking of medicine or of herbs or of the alchemy of chiropractic - whatever the means in Matter, it is but the instrument. And unless the physician or the healer endow Matter with the Spirit of the living flame, that healing is not the integration of forces and forcefields for wholeness, but only a temporary alleviation of a symptom that, manifesting on the periphery of life, can be traced to an origin in consciousness and the misuse of consciousness.

I would speak to you of will in healing, for the will to behold wholeness is the foundation of wholeness. By will you set the blueprint. Your will is your conviction that God does and can and will heal, the absolute conviction that life is whole and free and blessed. By this will alone, which is the will of God and not the will of man, many arise each day who otherwise would not rise to offer service to God. Then there are those who do not rise to give service simply because of the lack of the divine will infusing the temple, the hallowed temple of being.

Will is a matrix which the energies of life must follow. Will is never stubbornness of the carnal mind, but it is an emanation of the infinite Mind that gives your eyes the set gaze upon the goal and the mark, and the face and the word and the gait in conformity with perseverance and courage. Now, then, when the will is set, then the divine forces of healing come into play. And the LORD God will send emissaries, angels of light whom you do not expect, to give to you whatever is necessary for the transfer of the alchemy of Spirit to the alchemy of Matter.

In reality all are one, and it is only because mankind have a consciousness of duality that we speak in terms of duality. Mankind think of themselves as having a body of Matter; and therefore we speak of filling Matter with the light of Spirit. But those who can understand will surely see that God and man, Spirit and Matter are one, ever flowing, ever manifesting the principle of Life. If you can then but for a moment become that oneness, you must also become that wholeness.

Take care, however, lest you confuse the consciousness of wholeness in one plane and one area of understanding with wholeness in all areas. You may have the conviction and the will of healing and the understanding of wholeness, but you will find that cycles you have set in motion over the past aeons have gone before you in lesser planes - in the mind, the emotions, and the physical body. These, then, do not have your present awareness but your past awareness. The challenge of the alchemy of healing, then, will be to transfer your present consciousness, gained in the Holy of Holies, to the past consciousness that is now the world of effect.

How can this be accomplished? It can be accomplished, blessed ones, first by defining the principle - the understanding that present awareness can flow and can be the light of transmutation through the mind, the feelings, and the physical body. But it must also take into account the mathematics of the Spirit and the fact that all of life and all of energy flows over coils of consciousness, coils of being, that energy transfers from light into the darkness over these coils. These coils are the measuring of the flow of the Infinite and the stepping down of the energies of the Infinite. Yet these very coils, when translated to the mind of man, become the coordinates of time and space. And therefore, from the moment of knowing to the moment of the fulfillment of healing, there may be an interim of the winding of the coils and the unwinding of the coils of cosmic consciousness.

At other times, the manifestation of the Spirit is so intense and the individual soul, having passed through a period of purging and transmutation and the balancing of karma - being ready for the transfer, being prepared - may receive instantaneously a current of God's healing joy and therefore experience the leaping from the bed and the walking when one has been lame.⁴ Understand, then,

⁴Matt. 9:2-7.

that all are healed in God's own time and space. And none should seek healing for the sake of healing, but for the sake of the desire to be whole in God, the desire to be one with him, and the desire to give unto him the glory.

As you know, Jesus had in his heart the fire of healing and the ability to make whole. And yet the Spirit within him was selective and healed only certain cases, and in his entire ministry, only certain were made whole. Understand that this is because the Lord Christ respected the law of the individual Christ Self and the Lords of Karma. The reading of the Book of Life⁵ was given to him; and therefore in his meditation, he understood all who came to him in the light of levels of consciousness and their ability to assimilate the light of healing and to sustain the matrix of healing.

Not all possessed the will to be whole, or the determination; and therefore many lacked the framework, the structure upon which the light could coalesce for the permanent manifestation of wholeness. Others had lessons to learn before healing could come, such as the very important lesson of patience - patience in adversity and the understanding of what it means to afflict life, therefore to be afflicted for a time and a season until the mellowing of the soul in love might become the magnet of love to attract once again the wholeness of the Holy Spirit.

Note: The above dictation by the Goddess of Wisdom was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 16, 1977 (12:54-1:20 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁵Rev. 20:12.

Chapter 9

The Goddess of Wisdom - February 27, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 9 - The Goddess of Wisdom - February 27, 1977

A Page in the Book of the Mother's Healing

Part II

I have come with the teaching of wisdom. I have come with the teaching of wisdom because there are some among you who have reached that point when, with the touch of the fire of the Holy Spirit, you could experience a new wholeness. You have met certain requirements of the Law. You have balanced certain portions of karma which are the cause behind the effect of limitations in body and mind. And yet for want of will and of determination and of the leaping into the joy of the Spirit and the understanding that God's promises are kept - for want of this, it is as though the parts of the puzzle have not been put in place. They are there ready to be assembled to make the perfect cube. It requires the alchemy of the key, the turning of the key, and the taking of the hand, and the performing of the sacred work of the assembling of the soul components.

Think of this: to assemble soul components! Have you ever thought that perhaps the components of your soul were not in alignment with the cube of the heart? Have you perhaps left a portion of your soul in the past or with another part of life? Have you given your soul and placed it somewhere where you ought not to have placed it, in loyalties to the human consciousness and to the flesh that ought to be replaced immediately by loyalty to God and to the Spirit?

Think, then, of drawing together your solar awareness and your soul consciousness. Think, then, of commanding the atoms and cells and electrons of the soul to return to the soul chakra. Think, then, of drawing this solar fire and solar evolution and solar consciousness as a magnet in Mater whereby you, in the temple of the living God, might experience the wholeness of the Temple Beautiful.⁶

See, then, how to command Life - how to command Life - how to understand that, with all the law that is taught, there is a call for ingenuity, creativity, even genius in knowing how to call and what to call. It is like knowing the next step in a very complex problem of mathematics - how to arrive at the desired solution, what equation shall be used, what method. It is like the physician picking from the shelf the necessary application, the necessary formula to the problem.

Well, some of you have not even diagnosed the problem in order to now be concerned with that which must be applied as solution. And therefore, I bring to you a possibility and a probability that the problem is the need to assemble the components of the soul. In some cases, the soul, its forcefield, has been split by very intense fears of the past - traumatic experiences wherein you might

⁶2 Cor. 6:16; Acts 3:2.

say the soul has been driven underground, far into the depths of the subconscious like a frightened child. The soul must be called back, back to the throne room, back to the three-in-one, back to the place where the trinity of the threefold flame is enshrined in the temple of the heart.

You have spoken lightly of souls who are not receptive to the truth, or perhaps souls that you could not even find, but only there the carnal mind. Where do you think the soul has gone in those individuals where there seems to be no response whatsoever to the flow of light or of truth? Well, many times that soul is the prisoner of another consciousness or in another plane, and the body you see is but a shell of the former self.

When Jesus went forth in Jerusalem, he called forth the soul to return to the temple and thereby he cast out demons. Do you understand that when the soul leaves the temple, then the temple is inhabited by demons? Then you have the condition of disease called insanity and the maladies of the Spirit whereby the self is nowhere; and therefore, there is no knowledge of the self. It becomes obvious, then, that those who would heal the mind and the emotions must have the mastery of the seat-of-the-soul chakra, for that is the point in the planes of Mater whereby the light of the heart must descend to infuse identity with individuality.

See, then, that if you would heal, you maintain that sense of honor that is of the Holy Spirit; for only the Holy Spirit and the immense power of that Spirit can return to the temple that precious soul, that life, that potential to be God and at the same time exorcise the fallen ones who have seized the temple. Now, you have all had this experience in a limited way. You have seen how your fears, how your trepidations have taken root and therefore excluded the delicate faculties of the soul, its intuitive powers. And for an hour or for a day or for a week, you have found yourselves the prisoner of a mental concept or a feeling that somehow you knew was out of keeping with the light of God, but you had not the power or the will or the determination or the wisdom to refute that energy.

You understand, then, that when the temple is seized of these thoughts and feelings which are not of the light of the soul, then the soul dwells elsewhere. And therefore, the battle of the age becomes the battle of this precious intuitive self, this solar self taking command, returning to the citadel, standing upon the wall and being the watchman of life and consciousness.⁷ Ere the soul take command of the temple in the name of the Christ, the soul must rout from the temple all of those energies, those misgivings, those misqualifications. This is the warring in the members of which Paul spoke.⁸

But understand that from time to time there is an ebb and flow, and sometimes you give heed to the voice of fallen ones, and in that moment there is the requirement of the calling for the return of the soul under the canopy of the Christ mind. In these moments, then, when you care for your children, when you care for the sheep of the Father's pasture, make the invocation to the Lords of Life and the Lords of Individuality and to Helios and Vesta that that one be returned to sanity, be clothed in his right mind,⁹ and be at peace in the Christ mind. This is, then, a very important key to your healing on the Path, and one that you can add to the list of healing techniques which have been given to you by the healing masters.

I come in the moment of the coming of Mighty Victory and Jophiel and Christine to Summit University. I come in the flame of Theosophia. I come as the one who is the integrator of wisdom and will. And in the fusion of wisdom and will is every hue of emerald ray, of aqua mist, of sky blue and emerald, Chinese green - all of the patterns and shades that are formed from the blending of the illumined action of the will of God.

You see, then, how science and how religion must both come forth from the proper balance of the understanding of the law of God as will and then the understanding of wisdom as that holy science.

⁷Isa. 62:6.

⁸Rom. 7:23.

⁹Mark 5:15.

Then when you have balanced these energies with understanding, you are ready for the coming into that temple which you have erected, that coming into the temple of the Holy Spirit¹⁰ that is the very living presence of love.

By that love flame, by the coming of that love, there is the quickening of the atoms and molecules of wisdom's will, and you find, then, that the flow of healing is a comfort flame and is a flame of compassion. And only by the heart's burning with that love, being on fire with that love, can you experience the concrete manifestation and application of all that you have gained by the knowledge of the Law and the wisdom of the Law. And there is no purpose to that science without love, without that balance of the Trinity.

See, then, that you lay well the foundation of the wisdom teachings so that when all is set and the temple is built and the understanding has become the life of the chela, that there will be that sudden rushing of a mighty, mighty wind of the Spirit¹¹ and the coming into the temple of your being of that force of Almighty God that will implement life, that is the very presence whereby Jesus said, "Thy sins be forgiven thee."¹²

Such a fiat of healing and wholeness! This means that the forgiveness of this sin - which is the out-of-alignment manifestation of consciousness and the thoughts and feelings that inhabit the temple - is the vanquishing of error and the banishing from the temple of all that is out of keeping with the law of Christ. With that statement "Thy sin be forgiven thee," there is the setting back of all wrong, the righting of that wrong, and the coming into the temple of the light of the Christ.

Fear not, then, to give the command in the name of Christ, to say, "In the name of Jesus the Christ, I call forth the law of forgiveness and the light of forgiveness, and in his name I give the command, 'Thy sins be forgiven thee!' Let it be done according to his holy will." So, then, as the instrument of the judgment, you assign always to God the blessed will in every case of healing.

Now let those who keep the watch of Jesus¹³ come to the watch to focus the energies of crystallization for the City Foursquare.¹⁴ Let there be a new devotion to science and to healing as proof of the immortal Truth by which we live, as proof that all of God's promises to forgive are fulfilled in the moment of the soul's reckoning of the One and the flame and the Life and the eternal Presence.

I have set before you a page in the book, the precious book of the Mother's healing. I will come again to bring to you another page of this book. There are books that I have written which men and women read. There are books that are yet on the shelf of our retreat waiting for the writing of the Messenger of Truth.

I AM in the flame of wisdom the servant of the Most High God, and of his sons and daughters, and of the soul of each son and daughter. I AM with you in the gentleness of wisdom that is indeed the omnipotence of a cosmos.

Note: The above dictation by the Goddess of Wisdom was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 16, 1977 (12:54-1:20 p.m. PST).

¹⁰1 Cor. 6:19.

¹¹Acts 2:2.

¹²Matt. 9:2.

¹³See Jesus' Vigil of the Hour "Watch with Me," published by The Summit Lighthouse.

¹⁴Rev. 21:16.

Chapter 10

Lord Lanto - March 6, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 10 - Lord Lanto - March 6, 1977

The Science of the Heart Must Be Known by Those Who Would Accelerate Consciousness

Part I

Arriving at our retreat in this hour of cycles turning are angelic hosts of light serving the flame of illumination who have come from the Great Central Sun, the core of wisdom unto a cosmos. And they have come from that center hub of life to deliver to the evolutions of earth the intensification of the action of the increment of the sacred fire that is focalized by the presence of the Holy Kumaras.

The Seven Holy Kumaras are the spirits of God who sponsor the enlightenment of the lifewaves of earth and of this system of worlds and beyond. There is, then, the stepping-up of consciousness because once again mankind have begun to call upon the name of the LORD.¹ And some as the remnant have served as a ransom, paying the price by the giving up of the human consciousness for the divine that is necessary for the Mind of God to come into manifestation in this age - first in the few and then in the many who would bring themselves into the one Mind of God, the one Christ, and have not the idolatrous consciousness which has held sway far too long over these thousands of years on earth.

I AM Lanto, and I administer to lifestreams the great flame of the ark of the covenant² - lifestreams who come to the Royal Teton³ who receive first the initiations of Saint Germain, of Lord Confucius, and of many sons and daughters of God who are teaching the American people how to make contact with the inner name - the name of God and the new name that no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it from the LORD God.⁴ That new name that is the key to your own Christ-potential is a mantra of the Spirit transferred to the inner soul. It is a mantra that is already in the soul, that is unlocked by hierarchies of light in inner spheres of consciousness.

The Royal Teton Retreat, ancient focus of the coming of the early root races and of the coming of the archangels to earth, is the place enshrined in this day for the children of Israel and the people who have loved the LORD their God with all their hearts and souls and minds⁵ to come to the newness of life and the new dispensations of the Spirit that are upon this land that those who are in this land might first be custodians of that Spirit and then couriers of the Spirit who will run with the Word and preach to all of the nations of the earth for a witness unto Him.

¹Rom. 10:13.

²Num. 10:33.

³The Grand Teton near Jackson Hole, Wyoming, is the location of the Royal Teton Retreat, where Lord Lanto, as Chohan of the Second Ray, and Confucius, as hierarch of the retreat, serve to focus the flame of illumination on behalf of mankind.

⁴Rev. 2:17.

⁵Matt. 22:37.

We find, then, that the amphitheater of the Royal Teton Retreat that is above the mountain in the atmosphere at the etheric intensity is filled with lightbearers who, on earth and in America today, are a part of the body of believers who are seeking the LORD God in the churches and not finding him in doctrine or dogma, but finding him in the very living presence of the Christ and of the Holy Spirit. Therefore the opening of the doors to the Royal Teton Retreat to many souls who have implored the LORD God for an understanding in this age has been effected, for the calls of the people are answered and the prayers are heard by the Listening Angel and the many angels who form a part of the retinue of the one whom you call Listening Angel.

We see, then, the spiraling to the center, the very heart center of America on the etheric plane that is the Royal Teton Retreat. This center does not correspond to the physical center of the heart chakra even as your own heart chakra at the etheric plane is not with the alignment of the chakra in the physical plane. You see, then, by the departure from the Law, mankind have gone out of the way and they no longer act in conformity to the inner matrices of energy, but they are apart and impoverished. Nevertheless, this, then, is a retreat in Spirit and Matter to which the souls of the children of God may retreat for succor, for nourishment, and for life.

There are many of the national parks and the places of refuge upon the North American continent that are ministered to by angel devas who daily make the cycle from the Royal Teton Retreat to anchor there an intensity of the sacred fire until, in these years, one finds that these parks and places of refuge are filled and overfilled by those souls who come during the summer months to be recharged in nature.

Let the children of the light also frequent these places of nature - not only to come and to receive, but to assist in the service of the angel devas. For you see, mankind have brought with them that from which they ought to desire escape. They have brought their auras of contamination, they have brought their television sets, they have brought all of their games and their entertainments and all of those things to which they are accustomed in the cities. They know not to leave these behind; and therefore when the hosts of the LORD come to minister unto them in these secret places of nature, they find that mankind have set up a barrier to the penetration of consciousness.

And therefore, we ask the children of God in the coming months and throughout the summers that are ahead to go to these places of nature to invoke the violet flame that they may be kept as chalices of light and not contaminated. For if mankind do not have this rest and repose in nature, where will they go for the recharging? For many among them have not accelerated consciousness to the point where they can be recharged in the fires of their own heart, as it should be, or in our retreats. And therefore, this is the only surcease from the intensity of the karmic weight that is upon the cities.

Elemental life also have written to me this day a petition noting, of course, that I was scheduled to speak to you in the LORD's Spirit this day. They have come and their representatives have come, and I have received them in my court as they are received in the grand ritual. For they are emissaries, indeed ambassadors of light representing all of nature and all of the beings of earth, air, fire, and water who serve the evolutions of earth.

They have come, then, and they have prepared a scroll which they have read to me. Included in this scroll is an expression of their gratitude for the children of God on earth who have come together to the conference Energy is God⁶ and who have given of their energies to the solving of the problems of ecology and the balance of the four lower bodies of the earth.

Elemental life, then, wishes to express formally their gratitude today that some among mankind - those who have been quickened - are in the service of the flame of the Mother. They have come to express gratitude and to pledge themselves in the service of the Mother and her children in the

⁶Second International Resource Conference held in Pasadena, California, December 29, 1976, through January 2, 1977, published in the Cassette Album A7700.

building of the New Jerusalem, in the building of the temple - the temple that was Solomon's temple, the temple that shall be the temple of the Lamb and the Lamb's wife in this city.⁷

They come also, then, with a petition to the heart flames and to the souls of the devotees. The beings of fire, air, water, and earth have asked, then, that decrees might go forth for the balancing of misqualified energy which mankind are daily imposing upon the air, the earth, and the sea, and for the free-ing of the fire element that it might do its perfect work to fulfill in Mater that transmutation which is necessary - the freeing of the sacred fire by the fiat of the spoken Word, the freeing of the physical fire that there might be the burning of that debris which no longer serves a purpose on earth, that the electrons and the atoms might return to the Great Central Sun, that energy might be quickened, that all life might move in the grand rotation back to the Source of being.

This request, then, I read to you that you might not neglect your invocations. For truly, if earth is to become a star, and freedom's star at that, then elemental life, as the chalice of the Holy Spirit, must also have the cleansing that is the washing of the body by the waters of the Word.⁸ They seek the baptism and they come to you as the people of God went out into the wilderness seeking John the Baptist.⁹ The elementals come to the children of God and to the sons and daughters of God asking for that baptism of the waters; for they know that it is the authority of God locked in the hearts of the sons and daughters on earth whereby they, too, might receive the energies of the Presence that flow as the crystal-clear waters of life, the River of Life¹⁰ that truly is the way back to the Source.

Therefore, I come. For I have deliberated upon this petition this day with the Lords of Karma, and I come asking those of you who know the science of the spoken Word to give your invocations for the baptism of elemental life for they, too, would receive the salvation of Jesus Christ, they would know the meaning of everlasting Life which he has promised to those who believe.¹¹ And they pray, "LORD, I believe; help thou mine unbelief."¹²

Note: The above dictation by Lord Lanto was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on February 6, 1977 (1:10-1:33 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁷Rev. 3:12; 21:2; 2 Chron 3-4; Rev. 19:7; 21:9.

⁸Eph. 5:26.

⁹Matt. 3:1-6.

¹⁰Rev. 22:1.

¹¹John 3:16.

¹²Mark 9:24.

Chapter 11

Lord Lanto - March 13, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 11 - Lord Lanto - March 13, 1977

The Science of the Heart Must Be Known by Those Who Would Accelerate Consciousness

Part II

Elemental life, as you know, will not have the accord of the resurrection flame and of everlasting Life until the evolutions of mankind move forward to confirm the law of eternal being. And therefore, their contact with the Trinity must be through those who are embodied as the incarnate Word. Some of you may not understand this mystery of God. But I tell you that in the evolution of the beings of nature, the cycles of the seasons as they roll return these beings back to the heart of God not preserved in the ritual of the ascension, but preserved as energy and consciousness that becomes part of the great wheel of universal life that in its turning does deliver to the earth again and again those helpers of mankind who are truly the instruments of the Holy Spirit in nature.

Unto you, then, is given the opportunity to unlock the door to eternal Life not only to souls who will receive the salvation of Jesus, but also unto the beings of nature. Let your ministry then be as the ministry of Saint Francis as he went forth to commune with the beings of the elements, speaking unto the birds and preaching unto them, preaching to all of the little hosts who were the inhabitants of the forests and the meadows.

Let the elementals gather round, for these elementals who receive your love will return to you a millionfold their thanks and gratitude by service, by bringing to you that abundance of the Mother. And they will come trooping over the hillsides and the mountains and down to the meadows, and they will come to you where you are, bringing to you that abundance that is released this day from the heart of the God of Gold, who also makes his focal point the Royal Teton Retreat. And that gold is the gift of precipitated sunlight from the heart of Helios and Vesta as Helios and Vesta open the way for the children of God to fulfill the divine plan in this day as the promise of the LORD's appearing. Is anything too hard for the LORD?¹³ Give unto him the all and see how he gives unto you that all.

I AM the wonder of wonders. I AM the fulfilling of the Son of Righteousness. I AM Lanto, humble before the presence, the universal being of the Christ. I am privileged to serve. I am privileged to be, to know that I AM Christ. I am privileged to extend to you by the arc of my consciousness and the flow of this Word that very same presence - the burning of the fire of the heart.

I come to a people of the heart. I come to speak to a people who have borne the responsibility of the heart by bearing the planetary weight of the misuses of the light of the heart. How have they gone forth in their idolatry and their witchcraft and their black magic and their sensual thralldom

¹³Gen. 18:14.

to misuse these precious fires. And that misuse of energy is borne by elemental life and by the lightbearers who are able to bear the light.

Unfortunately, some among mankind who are called to bear that burden do not have the alchemical key for the transmutation of that burden; and therefore the Law exacts from them the toll and we find that they are taken from the screen of life by diseases of the heart and related diseases of the bloodstream. We find then that these souls must take their leave, for a time, of the physical octave. Making the transition, they are taken into the retreats of the Brotherhood, especially to the Royal Teton Retreat, so that they may learn the lessons of the heart. The science of the heart must be known by those who would accelerate consciousness, and the uses of the fire of the heart, the entering in to the heart in meditation.

And when you see them and they come out declaring the Christ, directing you to go here and to go there to find that Christ, go not.¹⁴ Go not to the other places of the chakras, to the other centers, there to take heaven by force,¹⁵ there to take the energies of God before you have passed the initiations of the fires of the heart. This is entering in by the back door, and you will have to go out that back door and come around and enter at the front door which is the door of the heart. This is the open door that Christ is, the I AM that is the open door which no man can shut.¹⁶ And it is the open door to all planes of consciousness.

And what is the key to the opening of the heart? Why, you have always known what is that key. That key is love. When you have love, an intense love for life and for God in all, that love is a kindling fire that begins to burn and to burn and to burn until you find that through love, you have magnetized the Saviour and the Spirit and truly the Father/Mother God in the personage of the Elohim.

Let the Elohim come forth from the Retreat of the Royal Teton! Let them open the hearts of a people! Let them open the hearts of America from one end of the nation to the other - north and south, east and west - from the president unto those who are sweeping the streets of the cities to those who are underground seeking the energies in reserve. Let all know, then, that the opening of the heart is the opening of the age of Aquarius, the opening of the new dispensation of discipleship.

Let, then, the love for elemental life, for nature, for children, the precious children that have been denied so much, let the love of these and more - the love of the ascended hosts, the love of the Law, the love of all of the virtues of the Spirit - let this love be the generator and the regenerator of the motor of life. Let it be the impelling of joy. Let it be the great magnet in your heart that attracts the multitudes to worship in your presence because they find in your presence the Presence of the living God.

Let the magnet light of the Great Central Sun be anchored here for the victory as Mighty Victory himself steps through the veil in answer to your call and your prayer. So is Mighty Victory come this day for the anchoring of the jewel in the heart of the City Foursquare,¹⁷ the very special jewel that is for the clearing of the crown chakra of life. Let your devotion be then unto the victory of love, for there is no other victory and no victory in Christ without love.

Let all then take stock, as you would say, take stock this week to see what it is that prevents the flow of love within you, what it is that separates you from that open, full, effulgent love of God, what it is that forces your manifestation to be a mincing, gingerly attitude of withholding love as you still remain in fear and torment and in doubt of the very principle of Life which gave you birth.

Let there be a release! Let there be an opening! Let wisdom flow and love, love, love be the sign of those who would carry the torch of wisdom to the age. Think on love, think on me as I think on

¹⁴Luke 17:21.

¹⁵Matt. 11:12.

¹⁶John 10:9; Rev. 3:8.

¹⁷Rev. 21:16.

thee. And as my thoughts continue to flow in this week, a very important week for the cycling of consciousness back to the Source, let it be consecrated, then, as seven days of hallowed preparation for your commemoration of the ritual of love.

I am in the Royal Teton and I am listening for your prayer unto wisdom's flame. I send forth the contact and the ray of my heart. It is anchored in your heart in this moment and in the heart of every Keeper of the Flame on earth. By the anchoring of that ray, you have the contact to follow the ray back to the Source, to come in to my heart, to learn of me,¹⁸ to know of me and my way which is the way of Christ, which is the way of the heart and the fires of the heart.

Come to me, then! I invite you for seven days of meditation in the Royal Teton Retreat on how we shall fulfill the fires of the heart to usher the way of the Second Coming of Jesus the Christ unto all of the children of God on earth.

So let it be that the threefold flame
Becomes the living Trinity of each one.

I AM Lanto of the Sun.

Note: The above dictation by Lord Lanto was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on February 6, 1977 (1:10-1:33 p.m. PST).

¹⁸Matt. 11:29.

Chapter 12

Celeste - March 20, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 12 - Celeste - March 20, 1977

The Rescue Mission for Elemental Life

There came out of the sun flying unto me a mighty bird, an eagle by name. That bird flew out of the sun and unto the earth, and its wings were pinions of light. And the eye was the eye of a cycle of cycles, and the head bore a crown, and the crown was to be delivered unto the one who would receive the Manchild.¹ And out of the beak of the mighty bird there came the Word of the LORD unto me in the thirteenth year of the reign of the prophet of old.²

And I said unto the bird, "What is thy name?" And he said unto me, "My name is written in the Book of Life."³ And I said unto him, "Whereof is thy mission?" And he said, "I am commissioned by the Almighty to fly unto the earth where the Woman is hid for a time, and times, and a half a time from the face of the serpent;⁴ and I come bearing the crown of life that shall be for the elevation of her people."

And I said unto the bird, "And when will thy mission be fulfilled?" And he said unto me, "My mission will be fulfilled after the Woman shall have given birth to the Manchild, and after the Manchild is caught up unto the throne of God, and after the Woman herself is caught up unto the seventh heaven." And I said unto the bird, "What of the people of the LORD?" And he said unto me, "That people shall be known as the servants of THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS,⁵ and they shall with one voice send forth the call that shall be heard by the Elohim in the Sun behind the sun whence I am come." And with that, the mighty bird descended into the midst of that wilderness land, into the midst of those that had the consciousness of Mother and of the children of the One - this for my people Israel.

And so I AM come. I AM come, Celeste. And I AM in the love fires of the Holy Spirit on the day of the LORD's judgment. This is a day of rejoicing and of hallelujah, for the day of judgment is the coming out of my people. I come from among that people who have toiled and trembled, waiting for the salvation of the LORD. I am of the people who have come from the Ancient of Days,⁶ from out of the angelic kingdom unto the earth; and then unto that kingdom I have returned to serve the elemental life who are the guardians of the honor flame of the children of the LORD.

Now I speak this day from the point of the prophet and the point of the diamond that cleaves asunder the real from the unreal. I come this day in the hour of the elementals' tribulation and the

¹Rev. 12:5.

²Jer. 1:1-2.

³Rev. 20:12.

⁴Rev. 12.

⁵Jer. 23:6.

⁶Dan. 7:9.

reeling of the beings of nature. I come in the hour of the prophecy fulfilled of the witnesses and their witnessing unto the nations.⁷ So is that prophecy fulfilled in your ears this day as the cycles have turned. And it is for the coming of the one whom you call Mother, it is for the coming of the ones whom you call brother, and sister, and most beloved friend.

I am here for the release which can only come through you, blessed ones, of the call and the answer and the sacred fire that will go forth to redeem and to reclaim the beings who inhabit the quadrants of Mater as servants of the Most High God. I am come for the hour when you judge in yourself how you will use thread upon thread and line upon line the energies of the Mother for the rebuilding of the kingdom on earth as in heaven.⁸ I am here to tell you, then, that through that tenth portion of my people Israel⁹ there must come the answer of the remnant to the call of those who would be redeemed who are the servants in nature, in the angelic hosts, and among the sons and daughters of God.

Let the call then be given for redemption, for resurrection, for revitalizing of the body of God on earth, for recharging of that body with the vital energies of the Holy Spirit, for the recharging of the plants, the tiny creatures, all of life that is groaning in the travail¹⁰ of the Mother to bring forth the Christ consciousness on this earth.

Send forth the call and see how the LORD God will send forth his legions of light from the Central Sun this day on the rescue mission for elemental life, on the rescue mission for the children of Israel. And this is the redemption of the coming of Chamuel and Charity,¹¹ whose love is an intensity that flows out of the immensity of the Eternal One, whose love as the intense, all-consuming fires of the Spirit is feared by many and adored by the few who can contain such a burning of the love fires in their hearts.

Let this be a day for the cycles turning, for the very conversion of the cycles unto the exaltation of joy within you. Let it be a day when there is a witnessing within you of that cosmic flow whereby you speak the Word and the energies flow and nature comes into alignment and there is balance in the earth before the drought become famine and the famine become pestilence and plague.

Let the imbalances in nature be healed by the healing fires of love. Let your mission this day - your one mission - be to expand love, to be love, to love one another in love, and to know that in the expansion of love there will be the melting of the snows and the ice and the melting of the hardness of men's hearts and the welcoming of the hosts of the LORD as they bring the avatars to incarnation of the Word.

I AM Celeste. I have crossed vast cycles of a cosmos since my last coming to this City of the Angels. I have been to the Great Central Sun and other galaxies seeking to expand opportunity for the beings of the elements. Now I return with renewed hope for earth. And I am as the little boy standing in the forest. When I passed in the morning, the little shoot of the pine tree was growing; and as I return in the evening, the mighty pine tree is moving in the wind of the Holy Spirit that you have invoked. So let the pine tree continue to grow and to grow.

O Tannenbaum, O Tannenbaum,
So let thy branches be ever green,
And in that green let the healing of the Mother flow,
Let the all-seeing eye know
That I AM the science and the Truth

⁷Rev. 11:3.

⁸Matt. 6:10.

⁹Isa. 6:13.

¹⁰Rev. 12:2.

¹¹Archangel Chamuel and Archeia Charity, together with Lady Master Venus, are sponsoring the forthcoming Spring Quarter of Summit University.

That brings by the Holy Spirit good proof
Of the Law and the mathematics of the Spirit
To the souls of the children who will stop to hear it.

I AM Celeste in the wonder of wonders, for I stand in the presence of the King of kings and Lord of lords.¹² He is ready to place the crown upon the head of the knight and the lady of the flame. He is ready to bestow the crown of victory brought by the mighty eagle of Sirius' fame. The blessed Son of God would give unto the faithful the reward of keeping the faith and the trust in the Word, of keeping the sacred covenants, the commandments, and the watch upon the wall of the LORD.¹³ The Son of God reads the Scroll of Life, and thereon is written the name of the one through whom the truth has come.

I AM the servant of the guard. I AM the guardian of love - the love of twin flames, and of the Holy Family, and of one for one for one until all are found in the One. I stand as the guard to the right of the Prince of Peace¹⁴ for the anointing of the knights and the ladies of the flame who have fought the good fight and won,¹⁵ and who are ready to be called to the disciplines of the ascension.

I AM Celeste, adornment of God's holy will. I leave with you a rose with the fragrance of that will. I leave with you a portion of my heart that you might have beating within your heart the heart of an angel, a servant of the angel devas, one who moves among the pines ever green, and is faithful to the Word.

Note: The above dictation by Celeste was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on February 13, 1977 (1:03-1:18 p.m. PST).

¹²1 Tim. 6:15.

¹³Isa. 62:6.

¹⁴Isa. 9:6.

¹⁵1 Tim. 6:12.

Chapter 13

Lanello - March 27, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 13 - Lanello - March 27, 1977

Greater Dedication in Defense of the Mother Flame

I AM come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly!¹ I AM come to reestablish the abundant life upon earth, to reestablish the flow of God-harmony and the flow of supply - as Above, so below.

As one newly ascended surveys a planet and its people, taking note and observing the cycles of infinity as they unwind into the sheaths of time and space, I have observed how mankind have contrived to block the flow of eternal Life, the eternal flow of crystal waters pure from the stream of the Almighty. And in their governments and in their economies and in their homes and in their daily lives, mankind have sought out inventions that are not of the perfect man made upright in the sight of the LORD.²

I AM Lanello, and I stand as father, as husband, as brother, and as son. I stand to take the part of the Divine Woman and her seed,³ to fulfill every need, and to supply the waves of cosmic abundance that are necessary for the establishment of the golden-age teaching which shall precede the full manifestation of the golden age.

I therefore come with sword in hand, first to defend the Mother of the Flame, to cut away from her all persons and personalities, all elements of darkness, impersonal impersonalities driving and projecting the arrows of darkness against her and against her mission. I stand, then, between her and the Adversary. I stand to challenge the entire momentum of darkness upon this continent. And by the authority of the God and Goddess Meru, we stand in our causal bodies before you to claim the victory and to reverse the tide of darkness.

Roll them back! Roll them back! Roll them back! By the action of twin flames of Alpha and Omega, I say it has no power! Let all that is unreal that lives in unreality be swallowed up by the flame of God-reality this day. I say, then, henceforth those who challenge this flame of the Mother by discord, by insolence, by anger and uncontrolled passions, you will have to deal directly with me and with my flame. For I will not allow this forcefield to be trampled upon from this hour forward. And I challenge those momentums and forcefields of the carnal mind and the electronic-belt pattern of the entire momentum of the planetary body that is pitted against this flame.

You cannot know, for you do not see. But when the all-seeing eye of God is come upon you, then you shall see what it means to stand in the flesh to declare war against the total forces of darkness as the Mother of the Flame has done. I tell you, if there be not one in embodiment standing on the side

¹John 10:10.

²Job 1:1.

³Rev. 12.

of the pillar of fire⁴ that is a defense to all mankind to challenge that darkness and that serpent,⁵ then I say, the course of human events is soon like dominoes that stand in a row, and all fall when one falls. For the key to the overcoming is the one who stands to challenge the entire planetary weight and momentum of darkness that is the dweller on the threshold, the personification of evil that comes as Satan, that comes as Lucifer, that comes in the personage of the entire array of the false hierarchy.

She stands alone among men and women. She stands all one in hierarchy. Therefore, the challenge is by the cosmic fire and by the God-oneness, and her strength is as the strength of ten million, for ten million hierarchs of light are also arrayed with glistening swords. Therefore, those who would speak the Word - the word of the challenge of darkness in the total consciousness of God-goodness - have the backing of hierarchy and of the Mother of the Flame.

There is, then, there can be no compromise with discord, disobedience, stubbornness, and human will. For our twin flames are united for a cosmic purpose, for a cosmic convenience, that convenience being to have one above, one below, so that the victory might be perpetual - a perpetual flow from Mater to Spirit, from Spirit to Mater as souls ascend and are born into infinity, as souls descend and are born in the community of the Holy Spirit. Thus the plan of hierarchy for the age is complete.

Those who are called, then, as the elect of God to support the Mother flame must choose to support that flame at any hour, twenty-four hours of the day. And all must understand that to preserve the vessel against the bombardments of the astral plane - this is the requirement, this is the necessity of the hour.

I come, then, first to defend this outpost that is the outpost of myself in form, and then I come to defend the children of the light, the sons and daughters of God, Keepers of the Flame here and throughout the planetary home. For I, Lanello, stand, and my legions stand with me, and I AM a messenger of hierarchy! And as I stand before you this morning, I release the words of angelic tongues that are for the healing of this very nation of Chile that is to be the perfect outpicturing of the God consciousness together with all the nations of South America.

I come and I release the fires of Omega that now burn and consume those factions and forcefields of discord in politics. And now the great Elohim Astrea descends with a mighty circle of flame to encircle the cause and core of those astral records that come from thousands of years prior to this time. They encircle also every individual in embodiment and out of embodiment that has been instrumental in the tearing down of the magnificent pillar of fire that this nation Chile is destined to be as guarding the western outpost, the focus of the Holy Spirit upon this continent.

Blaze the fires of the Holy Spirit! Blaze the fires of the Maha Chohan! Burn through! Release now! And as this clearing of the way is being accomplished at this level, behold, I am in upper octaves also releasing angelic tongues of fire. And as the words go forth from my mouth, from my throat chakra in exact forms of fire, engrams of light, and hieroglyphs, these are impressed in the etheric, mental, and emotional belts of this continent, this planetary home; and these forcefields are for the reversing of the energies of the dark ones, of the seed of the serpent's egg.

Burn through! Blaze through! Bolts of lightning! Let the action of darkness be nullified in the physical plane! Burn through by the action of the emerald ray! Let that ray swell now and be multiplied by the lake bearing the name of the emerald ray! Burn through! Let the reflection of Neptune and Luara now be as a mirror for the God consciousness from on high, and let the feelings of the angelic hosts and of the Christmas angels saturate this forcefield and this nation under God.

I say, let that energy amplify the action of the comet and of the 10,001,⁶ and let their cosmic

⁴Exod. 13:21.

⁵Gen. 3:1-5.

⁶On October 14, 1973, Lord Maitreya announced that the comet Kohoutek heralded the birth of many Christed ones in the next twelve-month period.

consciousness be mirrored now within the third eye of each one, within the great mirror of the emerald ray and the crystal fire. So let the crystal-fire mist go forth and burn up the cause and core of all that resists the light. The light of God never fails! The light of God never fails! The light of God never fails! And the beloved Mighty I AM Presence in the Spirit of hierarchy is that light!

I stand with Archangel Michael and his legions; and I desire also to be called the Defender of the Faith, of Woman and the faith of Woman's seed. I stand to defend the teaching of the golden age. I stand to defend the jewellike manifestation of the crystallization of that teaching in consciousness. I defend the great cosmic flow and I say, the LORD hath need of thee.⁷

I say that for The Summit Lighthouse to expand, for the teachings to inundate the earth, there must be a greater dedication, a great consecration of substance and supply toward the Summit. I speak to those present and to those in the field who will hear my words. It is necessary that you tithe, that you give abundantly in abundant measure if you desire this activity to succeed. For the projects of the hierarchies of light being lowered through this messenger and our representative of the Holy Spirit who walks by her side are indeed to be for the fulfillment of the plan of God through the twelve hierarchies of the sun.

And in this era of Capricorn cycling the energies of my causal body, it is necessary to anchor a thrust for the LORD, a blow for the LORD in support of every activity of The Summit Lighthouse until the ten-thousand-times-ten-thousand saints among mankind are drawn into the fold and can also support the outpicturing of the victory of the God of Gold to this age.

I say, then, let all flow be for that pinnacle of light! Let it be for the crystal diamond-shining Mind of God! Let all energies then be concentrated in the storehouse of the great causal body of The Summit Lighthouse, which is itself composed of all causal bodies of Keepers of the Flame united in one grand service of the light.

I say then, all that is not necessary, all that is not needed of a personal nature should be surrendered unto the goals of precipitating the kingdom of God upon earth. I state this as law and I state it as a plea before the sacred-fire altar of the hearts of the Keepers of the Flame.

Do you understand - those of you who clamor for more lessons, more books, more releases of writing - that unless our messenger shall have the support, the necessary support for the continuation of this activity, how can the peace of mind, how can the flow of light for the writing of these books come forth? And therefore, I must tell you that in order to expand this activity as hierarchy would do, you must lay the foundation that shall be in the golden age a superstructure of lightbearers, torchbearers who comprise the great City of God, of thy kingdom come upon earth.

Your love is supply; your wisdom, your invocations, your purity is supply - all focused and concentrated in the one flame of unity. But I say, remember also that without the coin of the realm that must be rendered unto Caesar,⁸ there can be no continuation in the physical octave of the mighty flow of abundance. We therefore pass through now the rapids of crisis when the opposition of the sinister force - moving not as the angel that troubles the waters,⁹ but moving as sinister current and undertow - would determine to have the destruction of this organization by the tearing down of the undergirdings, forcefields of the emerald ray of supply.

I caution you, then, not to squander heaven's substance upon unnecessary trinkets. For the souvenir of a mission is the flame within the heart and the jewel of my love, the love of my causal body which is a dazzling pink amethyst which you have never seen. For that pink amethyst, the very structure molecular of the amethyst which is mined in Brazil, that which is pure and wholly pink, is only produced at other levels. And therefore, this flame and this gem is added to your heart flame in the gratitude of my love flame for your support, your holy keeping of the flame of Mother on this

⁷Luke 19:29-34.

⁸Matt. 22:21.

⁹John 5:4.

journey.

For it has taken courage and a great desire to do the will of God on her part to embark upon an unknown land in the face of unknown dangers. Without your assistance, without your coming, I could not have ordained her going forth. And therefore, to the cadre of lightbearers who surround her as the lilies of the field trumpeting the glory of the ascension for her children throughout the planetary home, for you I give my all. I give my flame and the gem of my heart. To you I say, Thank you, and my gratitude is boundless.

And therefore, as you comprise a garland of light, an adornment of the crown of the Cosmic Virgin in heaven, so you, as the chain of lightbearers, also surround the one of humble mien and countenance who herself knows not the flame that she bears. For until the teacher is ascended, even the teacher does not understand the scope, the far-reaching effects of light, of flame that is the Word incarnate.

I desire that each of you as sons and daughters of the flame shall also rise to be father and mother as we are father and mother. For in the long chain of evolution and hierarchy, we desire to see sons and daughters of God take our place, walk in our footsteps, and prove the law before all evolutions, all mankind, all nations and kindreds and people - that the law of the union of Father/Mother God on earth as it is in heaven is the fulfillment of the fiat of the eternal return, the return to the Eternal Bourn.

And therefore, to complete the steps of hierarchy, the foundation of the golden age which you are privileged to do, it is necessary that individually, one by one or two by two or three by three, you have the understanding of the great crystal-fire mist, of the energies of the caduceus that focus the Father/Mother God within you. First is man made whole by the action of soul merging with Spirit. Then man includes within himself woman, and then he includes all mankind.

Thus from Alpha to Omega, I AM the beginning, the Mother is the ending, and the fulfillment of cosmic cycles set forth as a pattern in South America shall expand to encompass the whole world. And one day in the not too distant future, all mankind shall raise the torch of victory, pledging their energies to that Mother flame wherever that Mother flame appears in the heart of Mary, in the heart of the angelic hosts, in the heart of the Woman, in the heart of the Divine Manchild,¹⁰ and in the hearts of Keepers of the Flame everywhere.

The day is dawning when mankind collectively en masse shall run to greet with floral offerings the energies, the mighty currents of the feminine ray which you bear. And then when reverence and awe and honor are given to that fire, to that seed atom, then you see, their very body consciousness will be raised by the action of the resurrection fires in the spine, in the Kundalini, and collectively en masse mankind shall be raised into the golden-age ascension spiral.

For this we live! For this we serve! For the role that you play, we are grateful. I AM grateful, O God! I AM grateful, O God! I AM grateful, O God! And I AM gratitude in action. And that immigration which is that gratitude in the hearts of mankind is the immigration of souls of light immigrating to planet Earth from starry heights.

Come forth, O avatars! Come forth, O Christed ones! Earth is a manger, earth is a cradle prepared to receive the incoming one. And as the kine upon the hillsides and the sheep and the gentle shepherds, so mankind not yet perfected carry the image of the Christ in manifold forms as they await the coming of the Christ. So I say to Elohim, to archangels, to chohans of the rays: Let the Christed ones descend! Let them descend! Let them descend into the waiting arms of Mother!

Note: The above dication by Lanello was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Puerto Varas, Chile, on December 18, 1973 (1:11-1:35 p.m. EST). The complete tape recording of "Mission South America" is available on Cassette Album A7410, The Summit Lighthouse.

¹⁰Rev. 12:5.

Chapter 14

Omri-Tas - April 3, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 14 - Omri-Tas - April 3, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

I

The Lord's Commission to the Keepers of the Flame

Part 1

All hail, people of earth! I AM come in the full glory of the Christed One. I AM Omri-Tas, and I come with a touch of violet crystal for Keepers of the Flame who have seen my name, who have heard the call, and who have answered. You, then, are the welcoming committee for the blessed presence of legions of violet-flame angels and priests and priestesses of the sacred fire who have come for the inauguration of the Aquarian cycle by the release of the violet flame from the very heart of the violet planet.

We have heard the call of Saint Germain. We have heard him say, "Invoke the violet flame. Give more calls to the violet flame. Earth needs the violet flame." We have heard the call of the pilgrim in the way for freedom, for life, for the very air that is the breath of the Spirit to breathe the breath of life. We have heard the call and the answer that has come forth from the retreat of Lord Zadkiel, releasing the violet flame across the continent that bears that name, that inner name of sacred fire - America! So America, with the A of Alpha calling forth the light of Mother in the energy ray, will be for the victory of the individualization of the God flame over the astral ka, that astral substance that has been that cloud that has hung too long over the land.

And so we come. We come in the appointed hour as Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days,¹ came of old to inaugurate once again the cycle of the I AM Presence and of the Christ flame. We come as we have been called by the Solar Logoi, and we come to take up residence on Terra for the age of Aquarius and for the bringing in of that age.

Therefore we have been welcomed this day by Lord Gautama, the Lord of the World, at Shamballa. We have paid our respects. We have knelt before the altar of the one who is the most humble, of the one who ensouls the Mother light on Terra. Lord Buddha has received us. And we are ambassadors of light from afar, from the violet planet.

We have presented our credentials. We have been received. And we will make our abode in the residence of the Lord of the World, commemorating the hour of the coming of the Ancient of Days. And we will stand with Terra until the turning of the cycles and the turning of the age, until the end of that portion of human creation which is assigned by God, that portion which is assigned to

¹Dan. 7:9.

go into the flame - the violet flame. Therefore, in answer to the call of God above and below within the heart of every Keeper of the Flame who has called forth the violet flame, I AM come!

Precious ones, I bid you rise to welcome the legions and the hosts of the LORD [audience rises], for they would not let me come alone. And therefore, my retinue of servants of the Most High God will also tarry with me at Shamballa. And this very day they have begun their mission of making the rounds with the other angelic hosts of light - angels of the dawn and angels of the seven archangels - circling the planet round as the coming of the morning light, touching hearts of gold, touching all that the hue of the light of the Christ might fall in every place where the sun does shine.

And therefore, angels of the violet planet and priestesses of the sacred fire together with the mighty hosts, the one hundred and forty-four thousand priests who yet hold the focus in the heart of the violet planet, have begun that ritual of saturating the earth plane with the action of the violet flame that is for the purpose of the transmutation of millions of years of the qualification of energy on Terra - some qualified for light and some qualified not for the light of the Greater Self, but for that of the lesser self.

We come then to introduce the age of ritual, of science, and of alchemy. We come then, O hosts of the LORD who are encamped on the hillsides of the world,² O Keepers of the Flame who have come to the sacred city, we come to release that flame that will give to all the sense of the rhythm of the flow of the sacred fire breath, the inbreath and the outbreath that are for the cycles of life, so that all action and interaction of life might be according to the sacred rhythm of the violet flame.

Yes, it will produce once again an age of chivalry and of those who aspire to be knights and ladies of the Table Round. It will inspire the honor and the flame of service and the quest for the Grail. It will be the quest for the true teaching. It will be the quest for the very blood of Christ and for his body. It will be the coming together of the mighty eagles who gather for that notable day of the LORD's appearing.³ And you will feel in your midst the presence of these mighty beings who have contained within the spirals of their consciousness vast momentums of the sacred fire in the dance of the hours, in the ritual of Lord Shiva, yes, and of Brahma and Vishnu and of the Divine Mother who swings her sword for the miracle action of the great pearl of life.

Ah yes, you will rejoice to feel the flow of the three-quarter time of the threefold flame as the waltz returns to rightful prominence as the mother of all the dance, as the mother of the heart flame and the movement of the Father/Mother God, as the swirling energies of the T'ai Chi in the white fire core of being. This is an age, precious ones, when mankind will literally waltz into the flame, for the flame is a violet, singing, waltzing flame. It is the music of the spheres. It is the momentum of creation and of dissolution of worlds. It is the becoming of the son and the daughter of God.

O precious hearts on fire with the love of freedom, this is the land of freedom. This is the heart of freedom that I would infill. From the point of Alpha at Shamballa I will stand, then, to release my light into the heart of the Mother, into the hearts of all who would be Mother, into the hearts of all Keepers of the Flame. And each morning with the first ray of the dawn that caresses the face and the heart of the devotee, I will send forth the electric spark, the current of the Alpha cycle of the violet flame. And in that moment you may catch that spark and be and receive the Omega return.

And therefore, be unto me throughout the twenty-four-hour cycle the Omega counterpart of the Alpha concentrated energies which I place now upon the altar of Shamballa, adding unto the mighty threefold unfed flame of Sanat Kumara, of Gautama Buddha, of Lord Maitreya a magnificent outpouring of violet light which now ensconces the threefold flame as a basin, a lotus basin of light. And so you see, the focus that is placed at Shamballa will also be transferred by the thread of contact of the Lord of the World, reinforced by the legions of violet-flame angels in every heart that lives and breathes and has life because the Lord of the World does keep that flame of Life for the evolutions

²2 Kings 6:17.

³Matt. 24:28; Acts 2:20.

of Terra.

Now then, the momentum of violet flame which I send forth to each heart each day is for the consuming of the records of hardness of heart which have burdened the Christed ones for thousands of years - the records of fear and doubt and resistance to the central love of the will of God. The violet flame will go forth. Out of the void unto the void it shall go for the consuming of the cause and core of the misuses of the fires of the heart in witchcraft and black magic, in the death consciousness, and in the spirals of disintegration.

Let all hearts be uplifted literally this day by the impetus of the violet flame! Feel the lightness of your heart that has been bowed down with grief for the pain of Terra. Feel the coming of the joyous ones, the joyous violet-flame angels who indeed, by their love, by their ritual and their rhythm in the flame, do give birth to a new age.

I take the taper of my heart. I ignite a flame. Let it glow! Let it glow! Oh, let that violet flame be the votive candle in your life! And when you close your eyes and think on me, Omri-Tas with Lord Buddha, know that I place myself humbly in the service of the Buddha only to be the shadow of the Buddha wherever he would walk and talk with pilgrims along life's way. There I will be the violet flame coming in the rhythm of the stars to sweep through the pilgrims, to remove the dross of doubt and fear and the breaking apart of the mind and the emotions by the very weight of darkness that has been upon this people and this earth.

I will be there. I will be there in the full measure of an answer to your prayer. As you pray I will give forth the violet ray. Let it be, then, that as you with me and with my angels serve - serve to bring in the age of the violet ray - that you will take the admonishment of the Lord Christ, "Pray without ceasing."⁴ Remember to spin the prayer wheel, to let your heart overflow with the joyous acclamation: "I AM a being of violet fire - I AM the purity God desires!" - to feel the flow and the movement of this mantra, to let it be the joy upon your lips that replaces accusation, anxiety, and the tensions of life, to be the praise, the eternal praise of freedom.

Let it overflow the boundaries of this nation! Let it purify the waters! Let the waters flow unto all of the nations, and let the waters be the tide of light that moves against the shores of all continents bringing the tide of the violet flame. Let the flame of freedom roll!

Note: The above dictation by Omri-Tas was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's Conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 29, 1976 (1:30-1:56 p.m. PST; 1:57-2:02 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁴1 Thess. 5:17.

Chapter 15

Omri-Tas and Holy Amethyst - April 10, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 15 - Omri-Tas and Holy Amethyst - April 10, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

I

The Lord's Commission to the Keepers of the Flame

Part 2

This is the Mother cycle of the year of the bicentennial. This is the year of the Mother light. I AM Omri-Tas in adoration of the Cosmic Virgin. I lay my gift upon the altar of the Lord of the World for the children of the Mother on Terra. The worship of the Mother is the nourishment of her children, and so we come in the tradition of Joseph, in the tradition of the mighty Elohim of creation.

We are the presence of the seventh ray of the LORD God. We have come to make earth freedom's star only because you have called, only because in your souls you also knew that the cycle had come when Alpha would call me, when Omega would call me to come, to come to Terra. And therefore, you were prepared. You gave forth the calls to the violet flame, and so the cycle has not been lost.

Precious ones, I must say that before you took incarnation in this life I sent my angels to whisper in your ear: "Remember, Omri-Tas will come in your life in that very year appointed by the LORD God. Do not forget to make the call, for when you call the violet flame, Omri-Tas must come for he is one with the violet flame of all spheres - all of the seven spheres. By God's grace he does ensoul the violet flame wherever that flame burns brightly, joyously upon the altars of children, angels, elementals, devas, sun centers."

And so my angels did whisper into your ear to be sure that in your soul you would not forget that in making the call you would be opening the door to one of the greatest blessings, by God's grace, one of the greatest dispensations, by God's grace, that this earth will ever know for the hour of transition into the New Day.

I tell you truly, the violet flame is indispensable to the transition into a golden age of Aquarius. Without the violet flame there is no grease in the gears of life, and all of life - for want of rhythm, for want of music and of joy and of freedom to be and to create - must come to that screeching halt. Has this not happened in some corners of the earth? Has not hope and life and constancy and virtue and honor and integrity come to a screeching halt? I ask you, is it not because they have not the violet flame?

They must stop and ask, "What is missing in our lives? Something has gone from our worlds.

Is it the bluebird of happiness that has flown from our worlds?" Mankind know that something is missing, something is wanting in their lives. That something, blessed ones - oh, blessed be the LORD God! - is the violet flame of freedom. Praise to the name of the I AM THAT I AM, Terra is destined to be freedom's star! And you are the scintillating points of that star each time you invoke that flame.

I am most blessed and most privileged to be the incarnation of the violet flame and of that sacred Word that I heard long ago - the laughter of the Elohim and the rippling of the joy, the consciousness of freedom when the morning stars sang together⁵ when the worlds were framed. Behold! I, Omri-Tas, was there! I was there, and aeons before, I was there. And I began as that erg of consciousness, that electron of life, free to be God. I began in the very heart of God where you also began, once a simple form of energy, a simple affirmation: I AM free! I AM freeborn! I elect to be God in manifestation!

From that moment of Self-awareness, spirals have flowed out of the waters, out of the flow of life, out of the belly of God.⁶ So have the waters flowed, so has life become a star, a whirling energy system, and cycles have spun other cycles and worlds within worlds until, in the cosmic consciousness of freedom, I can come to earth, I can live in Terra, and the entire earth can be filled within the intense aura of my devotion to that original fiat: I AM free! I AM freeborn!

O precious ones, think on the moment when you, joining the consciousness of the Elohim, can ensoul the worlds of individuals and nations with the violet fire of freedom. I tell you, this very day every soul that is in bondage to the self or to the systems of this world knows a new freedom, a new life, a new happiness. Souls are smiling. I see them across the margin of the earth. They do not know why they are joyous; they simply are filled with the ecstasy of the flame of freedom. There is new hope in souls who have lost hope for life, for freedom, and for love. All of this does the consecration of one life to freedom bring, and of many angelic beings that comprise the angles of God's consciousness of Omri-Tas, and of Omri-Tas' consciousness of God.

I come, O legions of sacred fire, I come at last. O Keepers of the Flame, will to be the ruler of the violet planet and make that violet planet your own Terra! Will to be the ruler of the citadel of your own consciousness! Let your very own soul now become the violet planet! I transfer to you the Electronic Presence of the violet planet. I seal it in your soul chakra! I seal it this day that you might have the blueprint of the goal that you are seeking in your community of lightbearers.

So take your blueprint from the violet planet and be, within your very own temple, the ruler of this world, this miniature world now. So be the Alpha unto Omega, the Christ, and the Holy Spirit. Be to the electrons and molecules of your life the ruler in Christ. And when you are faithful over these things, then you will see the rulership of the many.⁷

I AM come, hosts of the LORD! I AM come, Keepers of the Flame! I AM come to stay! Alleluia! Amen.

Holy Amethyst

I place before you, blessed ones, a focus of the violet flame in the holy amethyst that the Mother of the Flame might bear the focus in her heart and in the physical plane of the feminine counterpart of Omri-Tas, of the Omega cycle of the dawn. It is a jewel precious to my heart.

I AM Holy Amethyst. I anchor the ray of the divine complement of Omri-Tas within this crystal, and my own devotion to that feminine freedom of the violet flame that is so required by man and woman and child on earth. I send forth the greetings of the New Year from our island retreat, our

⁵Job 38:7.

⁶John 7:38.

⁷Matt. 25:21.

amethyst sphere. I am the one who answers for the calls to Mother Freedom, and I will keep the vigil of the feminine ray of Omri-Tas even as the divine complement of this mighty ruler of cosmic spheres does keep the vigil in the heart of the violet planet.

Therefore, let the crystal shine forth! Let the angles of consciousness be formed! Let each one who is tied to the heart of Omri-Tas by devotion receive the ray that shines from his heart unto the violet planet, unto our retreat, unto every retreat and focus of the violet flame, and unto the heart of the Mother. These angles of the consciousness of freedom are shooting forth, emitting intense light rays and violet flame, touching your heart and remaining there as you remain true to your vow to set Terra free.

To set Terra free - this is the mission of the amethyst crystal. You are that crystal! You are that life! Therefore, in token and in love, I stand before you and I bow before the Lord of the World and before the blessed ruler Omri-Tas who has come because the LORD God has sent forth his edict and he has said, "I will save Terra." So is Omri-Tas the instrumentation of that salvation as Saviour, as seventh-ray light, as the oneness of the Seven Holy Kumaras.

Lord Zadkiel sends forth the call and the greeting. We are ready, waiting for your call for the transfer of the violet flame anchored in the heart of America to the heart of every continent. Our legions stand ready to march. We await your summoning. We await your acceleration of calls to the violet flame. Let it come soon that we might answer soon and also respond to His will.

I thank you. And I AM in the crystal with you still, Amethyst, Archeia of the Seventh Ray.

Note: The above dictations by Omri-Tas and Holy Amethyst were dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 29, 1976 (1:30-1:56 p.m. PST; 1:57-2:02 p.m. PST).

Chapter 16

Hilarion - April 17, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 16 - Hilarion - April 17, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

II

The Challenges of Apostleship:

The Call, the Conversion, the Working of the Works of the Lord

Part 1

Called of the flame of Truth, I address you as of old in the name of my LORD and Saviour, Jesus. Jesus the Christ we called him, and we were called of him as you are called this day.

I recall the memories of his coming to me, empowering me with his Word. Yet first he humbled me on that road to Damascus,¹ the humbling which I sorely needed that I might bow to my own Christ flame which he revealed to me and gave also to me the key of meditation upon that flame that I might walk in his footsteps on the fifth ray of science and healing and the apostleship and the preaching of the Word.

Often I felt like the hands and the feet and the heart of Hercules, wrestling with the downward spirals of the earth with their atheism, their agnosticism, their intellectual pride and rancor against the prophets and the holy one of God so recently come into our midst. Yet all the while I remembered I was once counted among them. To have been once so proud and so deliberate against the will of God would forever burn in my memory the helplessness that we all have as instruments of God.

But the great empowering by the Word comes, my beloved, in the hour of the conversion. It is not the hour of the call but the hour of the conversion when the soul answers with something that is deep. It is the flowing, it is the giving, it is that surrender when, as he said, "It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks."²

Your Master has called you. Some of you know the hour and the moment. For some of you it has been a gradual hearing of the Word, a gradual tuning in to a symphony that has always been playing. Some of you know that the call has come and that you have ignored the call. Think you not that he did not call me even while I was persecuting the Christians? Did I not hear their sermons and watch them, the light upon their faces, their extraordinary joy in suffering, the love they bore for him whom I despised? Did he not call me then? Yes, he called, but I was too proud to listen.

In the hour of the call that became the hour of the conversion, it was the moment of the meeting of the Master face to face, hearing his voice. And in that hour I knew the import of the personal

¹Acts 9:4.

²Acts 9:5.

Saviour. I knew the moment that he came that he was the one chosen, the one anointed by God. My soul knew him as of old and recalled to my outer mind the memory of the inner vow.

It was not the first time I had seen the Lord Christ. I had seen him before taking incarnation, and yet I had to work through that pride, that karma on the fifth ray of much learning, much studying, and superiority in social standing and intellectual standing which I had in regard to the early Christians. And so it was my own karma that was upon me whereby I was resisting the call. The call was from afar, yet it became the nearer and nearer voice which finally stood before me as the blinding light of the Presence of the Son of God.

I speak to you today and I bring my vibration close to your own. I speak to you of my life lived not so long ago, much like your own. I speak because I bear the message of hierarchy. I speak to you of the personal Guru that he is and that he was. I speak to you of the need to answer the call, answering it in a way that brings you to the point of conversion.

“Except ye be converted,”³ except ye be converted. This is the meaning of the conversion by Christ: it is the arcing of that ray of light from his heart to your own that is so powerful that it reverses the downward spiral of death and disintegration, causes the involuting of that spiral in the upward commanding presence of Life not death, of the ascension, and of immortality. Conversion is the moment of the swing of identity back on the road to God. In the moment of conversion there is the infiring of the name of God, your own new name.⁴ It is the solar pattern of your solar evolution. It is the branding iron of God that comes upon you perhaps momentarily to your blindness, or the absence of speech, as with Zacharias.⁵

Understand, then, that that coming of that energy of God is for the confounding of the human consciousness, the bringing to the fore of that substance that must go into the flame. It is the sudden coming of the whirlwind of the presence of the Master at the hour appointed by God; and whether you are prepared or whether you are not, there is that coming, that sudden coming into the temple. It is the culmination of the call and many calls. It is the moment when you are broken in the human and when you are born to the Divine.

I say then from personal experience, resist not the call or the conversion or the coming of the Master. Do you wait for him to appear to you as in a vision, to flatter you with the presence of angels and trumpets and harps and an entire retinue of God-free beings? You may wait long, you may wait hard. For I say, unto some it is required to provide the welling up from within of that love that says, “O Lord, I would be converted! Convert me this day! Let me be reborn in thee that I might go forth to work the works of my God!”⁶

I have come to you on a number of occasions down through the years to speak to you of apostles that you would be, hearing the call and answering and bearing witness to the truth.⁷ I have come in the fire of the mission of the scientists and the physicians - the teachers of the age. I have come to release that light even as I came to this messenger early in her mission to warn her of the pitfalls of the Path. So I warn also, be not smug in your understanding of the mysteries, for there are many who have had the sacred mysteries who have never had the conversion unto Christ.

I speak with a fervor that I knew in those days of joy which we shared. Repent and be saved! Be baptized! Be converted! Accept the Lord Christ as your Saviour this day and know a new birth in Spirit. Do you not understand that the same mysteries experienced by the inner circle can be experienced, ought to be experienced, by you? With your newfound understanding of the way, do not forsake the childlike simplicity of utter dependence upon your God.

³Matt. 18:3.

⁴Rev. 2:17.

⁵Luke 1:5-22.

⁶John 6:28.

⁷John 5:33.

The instrument of hierarchy is a very tender instrument. And if you do not neglect the requirements of the service, you will find that God will come into you and live through you, and you will feel the broad shoulders and the robe of the apostle upon you. You will feel the mantle of Elijah and Elisha drop upon your shoulders.⁸ You will hold your head high because you stand where the Lord stands, and you will indeed know the hour of your conversion when suddenly there was the very fire that burned on your spinal altar and caused the raising of that energy in an ascension current that marked the day when you were newborn to life. And from that hour your every moment, every second was the rushing of the wind within you to greet the rushing of the wind oncoming from the Lord's hosts⁹ and from the causal body of Life to which you would one day return by the great magnetization of forcefields, as above, so below.

I say, walk with the stature of the prophets and teachers of Israel! Walk with the confidence of the God who lives within, but walk in this manner only after you have had the conversion. For if you attempt to walk in that way and in that stature before the conversion, I tell you, you will run the risk of walking in the pride of the carnal mind, taking unto yourself that glory that belongs only to Him.

God wants you to be that joint heir with Christ Jesus.¹⁰ He proved that to me. He proved it to me - I who was counted a sinner. Is it not well to know that one who has sinned and fallen short of the mark could be converted and drawn to be a useful instrument for that Lord?¹¹ We need examples of those who walk imperfectly yesterday and today walk perfectly in the sight of grace and holiness.

Do not attempt to be perfect human beings, perfect models of righteousness. The Lord will take you in his hands and snap you as dry wood and show you the uselessness of effort outside of his Spirit. Seek rather to be perfected by him in his love. Seek perfection not in the mechanical workings of your environment, but in the inner movement of the soul, the very mechanism of the soul that is able to contact God by the fiery conflagration of his Spirit. Know perfection as the graces of the Holy Spirit and seek them.¹² Judge righteous judgment not after flesh and blood,¹³ and then you will see how the imperfect matrix can be used to convey a flame that transcends the matrix, even cannot contain that flame.

Ah yes, mankind have a warped view of life and of the teaching and of the Path. They do not know the way and the very tenderness of our Father's love and of his understanding of the very frailties of the flesh and of this world that make of him the greater glory, the greater manifestation of life. Do you not see that if it were possible to be humanly perfect there would be no need for divine perfection? If it were possible to contain God on earth, there would be no need to pursue heaven. Thus the transience of this life gives way to transcendence of a new life whereby even we among the ascended hosts are reborn day by day as we come into a newness of the infilling of his Presence.

Life can begin for you this hour, but the conversion implies a will - a will forged and won within your heart, a will that will magnetize that energy of devotion from a member of the ascended hosts who responds to the call of your heart for the teacher, who will then come and invest you with that magnet, that flame, that fiery coil, that momentum that is able to reverse the course of death and destruction.

In the conversion is the healing of mind and body. In the conversion is that sudden filling of the temple that has been a vacuum and now is filled with a special breath, a sweet breath - sweet as the springtime and the new grass, the hay in the field and the flowers; so is the sweetness of that presence. And once you have touched that energy, once you have walked through that field of that

⁸2 Kings 2:13-14.

⁹Acts 2:2.

¹⁰Rom. 8:17.

¹¹Rom. 3:23.

¹²Gal. 5:22-23.

¹³John 7:24.

consciousness, even knowing the sound of the rustling of the garment of the Lord Christ, then you will seek to preserve that moment day by day, and your life is ever an attempt to equalize here below that very special experience in Christ who has appeared in that zone between Spirit and Matter, neither here nor there but somehow in the midst of an infinity of worlds cycling, drawing you into that cycling of energy, that you might come to know the Presence of the living God.

I am here to call you, to convince you of your life's calling. "Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?" Has not the Master's voice also rung in your ear and in your heart when you have known that you have been persecuting the prophet of God, the emissary of God, the little child in the way, the ascended masters' purposes by failing to give that supporting breath of energy, that working of the works of God that could be the foundation for the precious souls to find a teardrop of love, a crystal of truth, a pearl of wisdom?

Come now, come let us reason together,¹⁴ you who are the intelligent, or so self-considered, you who are the ones who know of the things of this life. Let us consider the end of cycles and the shuffling off of the mortal coil.¹⁵ Let us think of how all that is seen in this life is vanity, comes to naught, and must one day recycle back to the fiery core to be recharged with the infusion of the flame of Life.

Is it not better, O intelligent ones, is it not better to leap into that heart before you are called, before the disintegration spiral spins that energy veil, before you are consumed by the downward spirals of your own karma, your own lack of reckoning with the Law of Life? Count then the days. Can you count the days and the hours of opportunity open to you? There is only one goal - it is life. And that goal includes the impartation of life, heart to heart. This is the way of living the life triumphant on Terra.

My coming to you this day, then, is the fulfillment of a cycle begun in the earliest beginnings of the messengership of Mark. This is the culmination, then, of the setting of a pattern in each of the dictations which I have released since the beginning. This pattern, then, carefully woven, is a mandala that I release to all who serve on the fifth ray and to all who are called by soul, by name this hour from the four corners of the earth to come forth and to bear witness unto the truth.

Even as I am speaking, there is a raging and a ranting of the fallen ones who are of the company of the Liar and his lie,¹⁶ those fallen ones who shriek to think that the hour of truth is come, and the hour of the exposure. And they are the fallen ones of madness and of insanity with their projections of insanity upon the children of God. They have sent forth those rays of confusion and chaos to disturb the mind and the emotions of the souls of light on Terra.

Go back, I say, in the name of my Lord! Go back into the night! For here I will place my sphere of light. It is a giant circular platform which I place over the City of the Angels. It is a platform that divides the way of truth and error. And all who are called to give witness to the truth may come to this city and stand on this platform and find that in this platform there is the weaving of the Word that I have given forth through the two witnesses¹⁷ - the weaving of the energy of the mandala, the very energy of life, then, from the magnet of my own heart, an energy that will be conveyed, then, through the blessed feet who will walk the highways and the byways giving forth that witness by heart, by head, and by hand.

Note: The above dictation by Hilarion was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 29, 1976 (5:39-6:16 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

¹⁴Isa. 1:18.

¹⁵William Shakespeare, Hamlet, act 3, sc. 1, line 67.

¹⁶John 8:44.

¹⁷Rev. 11:3.

Chapter 17

Hilarion - April 24, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 17 - Hilarion - April 24, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

II

The Challenges of Apostleship:

The Call, the Conversion, the Working of the Works of the Lord

Part 2

I AM Hilarion. I have walked in the desert places, I have taken my refuge in the desert of life. But the multitudes came after me into the desert as I lived in my final incarnation as Hilarion. They came for the healing fountain, they came for love. Though I would retreat, they would follow. And so the Lord told me that the gift of truth and of healing is only for the sharing, only for the giving away.

Here is the gift, the gift of the green tree. God gives the tree. Upon it you hang the ornament of life that is a gift from your heart. It is the adornment of your adoration, and your adoration is the spiral upon the tree spiraling back to the star of your own I AM Presence. God has given you life in the green tree. Now I say, with what will you adorn that life - with a golden spiral, with spheres of causal bodies, with the faces of the ascended masters, with the image of the Virgin, with the working of the works of God?

Let us reason together. What will be your net gain if all that you see is vanity? What will be your net gain when you stand naked as you came into the world and as you return?¹⁸ The net gain is the virtue of the works and the graces that you have drawn forth to forge a permanent identity in God.

Now I say, let the wise who will take counsel with me on the course of civilization and of the Church in the West and in the East, let them come now to Crete. I call forth those who will counsel with me in the way of truth and in the way of the life that is truth. We would set forth our goal for this Church Universal and Triumphant of our Lord. We would set forth the goal for those who have come under the dispensation of the sixth root race and those who are coming - incoming lifestreams of the seventh root race.

We would teach you the very message of the avatars who walk on the ray of science, the ray of religion that is truth. We would teach you of this hour when there must be the blending of the twain and when those who pursue the path of science must be humbled - as I was humbled and as surely you will be humbled also - that they might know that science is not God but that it is the instrument

¹⁸Job 1:21.

of God and can be used unto salvation if it is unto his glory.

I commend you then unto Pallas Athena, servant of the Most High, member of the Karmic Board, who will review your letters of petitions this year. I commend you to her flame and to the dispensation that she holds in her hand for truth to be disseminated among the nations.

The messenger of the Great Central Sun has stood before the Lords of Karma this day that Keepers of the Flame might know in writing petitions this year that the dispensation that is forthcoming that may be applied for, that special bank of energy set aside and reserved for lightbearers, is a dispensation of truth and of the carrying of the message of truth and of the Word and the implementation of the ray of truth in the building of the city - the City Foursquare¹⁹ within and the citadel of righteousness where the right use of the Law may be taught and won in the community teaching centers. They are indeed citadels of righteousness, for there is the way of the threefold flame unfolding as the open door - open from within, open from without that the children of truth may come and go in the Masters' house.

I point to you to the first citadel of righteousness, the first community teaching center: the home of Mary and Martha and Lazarus at Bethany.²⁰ There the place to receive the Master, there the place to receive the disciples. And all of the functions of the seven rays fulfilled in that home of light can be fulfilled in your own home of light and in your own teaching center - a place for nourishment and rest for the Master and the disciples, for the recharging of the life of Jesus as you live that life.

Where would the Master have gone had there not been a home consecrated by the flame of consecration, the flame of constancy? It was a place for the dissemination of the teaching, a place for the Holy Spirit and for the family life, the place from which Jesus walked to Bethany's hill in the hour of his ascension, the place for truth, the place for the discipline of the disciples in the ray of truth and for their commissioning to go forth empowered in the Word in their ministration and service, the place for the ritual of the anointing of the Lord's body, the place for the contact of the Guru and the chela. Yes, the home of light given unto the Lord becomes the flow of all of the sacraments of all of the seven rays and finally for the integration of the eighth ray of the Buddha and the Mother.

People do not often understand that a place must be prepared on earth for the masters, for their coming, and for the disciples attending their coming. As each home of light resembles more and more the etheric retreats of the Brotherhood, so there is the meeting of heaven and earth and there is the open door to the path of the ascension whereby worlds are transcended and the soul that is born in Matter is born again in Spirit. Thus prepare the place, prepare the manger for the birth of the Christ, prepare the home where the eagles will gather together.²¹

I come rejoicing with all of the hosts of the Lord. And the seven chohans stand together to salute you in the name of the Christ, to salute you with the new day and the new energy of Omri-Tas and the new wave of violet flame that will precede the coming of the chohans as the gurus serving under the Maha Chohan, under Lord Maitreya and the World Teachers and Gautama the Buddha. The chohans are on the march this year for the conversion of souls to their own Christ Self, to the Lord of lords and King of kings,²² to Jesus the one, the anointed, the wayshower, and to all who have walked after him.

So I say, apostles of the Most High God, be on your way! It is the changing of forcefields, the changing of the boots that causes the quaking in the knees. I say, be up and doing! Left, right, left, right, take another step, go forward! You will find out what God would have you do. No need to sit and wonder! There is work - work in the action of the Holy Spirit. There is the joy of the service

¹⁹Rev. 21:16.

²⁰John 11:1.

²¹Matt. 24:28.

²²1 Tim. 6:15.

that is true brotherhood and true community. Find out what God would have you find out about yourself by immersing yourself in the great cosmic flow, the ongoing flow of service. Find out what the teaching is by living the teaching. And find out what we have for you at Crete as our assignment as representatives of truth.

Pallas Athena will be with me as you come after the New Year's celebrations to our retreat where we have enshrined the records of ancient Greece, the great wisdom teachings, the outlines of Pythagoras, and so much of the records of the life of Jesus and of our ministry, so much that is important for your understanding of your mission.

Souls of light and of Saint Germain, have the sense of the great army of the Lord and be the soldiers of the Christ joining The Faithful and True and the armies of heaven.²³ Understand, then, that the sword of Truth that you wield is a mighty scepter of authority. Take that authority under Christ! Know the meaning of conversion this day that you might be the instruments of the conversion of the multitudes who hunger and who thirst after the righteousness of the Law.²⁴

I AM Paul in the flame of Hilarion. I stand with the Master of Life, and I still stand, and I stand forevermore with his disciples. I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Hilarion was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 29, 1976 (5:39-6:16 p.m. PST).

²³Rev. 19:11, 14.

²⁴Matt. 5:6.

Chapter 18

Astrea - May 1, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 18 - Astrea - May 1, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

III

Encircling the Body of God with the Circle of Fire

The light from the Great Central Sun be upon you, each and every one! I come in the hour of the year of the cycles turning. I come wielding my sword and circle of blue flame. I come with that focus of cosmic purity, of blue lightning from out the very heart of Alpha and Omega. I come in the energy of the Central Sun for the purpose of cutting you free from all that is less than the One - of life and of wholeness. I come into your midst, O flaming ones, for your auras are indeed on fire with the very flame of the Holy Spirit with which God has endowed you in answer to your call.

O know, precious hearts of love, that the Elohim attend the birth of the Christ Child in every heart of humanity. And we step forth, as it were, through the veil in answer to your calls that are daily given, especially unto the light of Astrea for my legions to go forth in that name, millions of legions of Astrea, to cut mankind free from those energies that are the downward momentum of hundreds of thousands of years of human infamy. How valuable, then, is the call on behalf of the souls of evolutions of a planetary home. The call is the open door twixt the octaves of Spirit and Matter. By the door we pass through into the very midst of that vibration here below that often assails the souls on the path of victory.

We are especially concerned with the protection of new life in the cradle and new life aborning in the womb. We come, then, and give first priority in answer to your calls each day to the clearing of the new children whose consciousness is being impressed with the light of the Christ in answer to the calls and prayers of many among earth's evolutions. But alas, when the prayers are not forthcoming, these souls are often subject to the bombardment of the energies and the programming of this world so that even in their mothers' wombs they receive that programming of the media and of the mass consciousness; and therefore, the veils are upon them as they pass through the portal of birth and receive the breath of life from the Maha Chohan, that blest representative of the Holy Spirit.

We ask you, then, in the name of the Lord's hosts as we give you this vision this day, to continue to augment your calls for the unborn, for the new souls who are accepting the challenge to come to earth for the deliverance and for the victory. And let these little ones entrusted to your care - and I refer to every child upon Terra, for they are all entrusted to the care of the Christ within you - let them receive, then, the white mantle of Mary the Mother, of your enfolding love of purity as you pray each evening and each morning with the angelic hosts who tarry.

O children of the sun, I open now a portal, I open a door of vision for each of you to whom it is granted in this hour to see the yesterday which we knew together when you actually saw the vision of

the Elohim Astrea, when you were told by the Lord Christ as he pointed to me: "This, this Elohim will be unto you like, like unto a fairy godmother who will come in your hour of greatest need and subjection unto the forces of tyranny. This is the Elohim who will deliver you, who will give unto you then the powers to cast out demons and to exorcise those consciousnesses that are endangering the life of souls on earth."

Many among you then were given the opportunity to know of the intercession of the Elohim and of the circle and sword of blue flame before coming into incarnation that you as disciples of the Christ might also know that which was given to the twelve that they too might go forth to conquer and to set the pattern for Christianity.

We set the pattern of the age. We look to you to focalize that pattern of a new-age religion and a new-age science and the coming of the One, of the Church, of the house of the LORD, of the temple, and of that mighty swelling of the movement which shall be the movement of the Holy Spirit around the earth through the people - the people who have been called unto his calling.

Understand, O souls of light, that I envelop you in an aura of cosmic purity in this moment that is for the translation of the very atomic structure of your minds and your bodies. And those of you who have tampered with mind and body in the taking in of impure substance and drugs, I come then again with a special dispensation of the Lords of Karma that you might find redemption and healing and illumination and a reweaving of the very cells and atoms and molecules and spiritual forcefields which have been torn and tampered with by your entering into those unholy states of partaking of that stimulus and stimulant which has not been authorized by the Elohim or God himself for your penetration of planes of consciousness.

Understand, then, that if you did not know it until this moment, then know it now: that some of you have come and you have walked through the very caves of the astral plane and there you have encountered those who have drawn you into the taking in of that substance, even that which is thought to be harmless - marijuana - into your substance. I tell you, precious souls of light, it is not harmless but indeed harmful to your spiritual attunement, to the weaving of the patterns of your being in the garment of God, to your connecting with the angelic hosts, and to your fulfilling your mission in the fire body - that precious body that is given to you as the link to your own Christ consciousness.

Understand, then, that there cannot be any compromise in those who would keep the flame of Life. Saint Germain has impelled me to speak to you this day, for the flame of Life is the flame of purity and the flame of wholeness, and that substance of marijuana is the energy of the death spiral, the disintegration of the Mother flame and the Mother soul within you.

Therefore, listen not to those false prophets who would teach the children of God that they might enhance their spiritual consciousness by these compromises - the taking in of the substance of mushrooms and all types of weeds and all types of substance and chemicals and mixtures of chemicals that are for naught. For I tell you, by the light of the Holy Spirit you can attain every state of consciousness which it is rightful and lawful for you to obtain.

Fear not, then, for I stand in the center of a thousand angels of the white fire, of blue lightning, and of the violet flame who have come this day to deliver you from these false teachings and to empower you with the very light and fire of the heavenly hosts that you might go forth to claim the children of God on earth, to deliver them from these captives, these entrenched forcefields of discarnates and fallen ones who work on them from astral planes of consciousness to keep them bound by the logic and the philosophy of free will and freedom to do or to be whatever.

I tell you, God is freedom and he has given you the vastness of the cosmos, the freedom to be God! What other freedom do you need, I say? - the freedom to be God! Therefore do not take, then, that license which was taken by the fallen ones, for that license is license only to death, and

the end thereof of their way is that death¹ not of the body, but of the soul.

Fear not, I AM here in the flaming Presence of the majesty of God! I come newly from the altar of the Most High. I come from the very closeness of the heart of Alpha unto the Almighty in the Sun behind the sun. I come dripping with the fires of a cosmos. I come and I extend my arms of love around you, one and all. I hold you to my heart in the very love of the Mother, Mother Kali, who wields her sword with me each day to bind the demons who would entice the little children in the paths of unrighteousness.

Fear not, fear not for any transgression of the Law. Only rejoice that you are come into the flame and that the flame is the all-consuming fire that is able in this hour to consummate that greater love which we share, that union of the sand by the Word of the Lord in the dictations of the ascended masters - will do more love affair with Christ. You are in love with God! Know this, for all of your seeking and all of your going hither and yon has been to find that one true love, that one God of all life, that one God who lives within you and without who is - through each and every friend on the Path - that Comforter,² that gentle presence of peace enfolding.

I AM Astrea. I come with healing in my wings. I come with the healing action of that cosmic purity that is able to strip from you each hour that dust that collects upon the wings even of an angel - not the stardust of the Elohim or of Gautama, but that dust that is the very debris of pollution of space and of time. Therefore, as long as you live in the world of the transient, understand that you require the calls to Astrea, the calls to Purity to keep yourselves bound to hope, bound to the highway of liberation.

O souls of the one love in Christ, I am here to give you the vision of your victory over every form of tyranny that assails the mind and the soul and the heart of man. Can you not feel the power of an Elohim, a single Elohim, to envelop and ensoul not a mere planet but a system and a galaxy, an entire cosmos - the Elohim by the very consciousness of the living God? Is anything too hard for Elohim? I AM Elohim and this day I endow you with Elohim. You are Elohim as long as you can keep the consciousness of Elohim.

Why do you tarry in your cups? Why do you wonder? Why are you indecisive, always wondering what you shall do? O precious ones, the days of wondering are over and the day of the great wonder is come - the great wonder that is your own I AM Presence, the great wonder that is the brotherhood of light ascended. We merge with mankind unascended and all souls of light. We have that God-determination that this earth shall ascend freedom's star and that you will go into the community of the world at large and deliver the mandate of freedom for souls to live and breathe on Terra.

Let us be done, then, with the death of the holy innocents! Let us be done with the aborting of life! Once and for all, let the disciples of the Christ go forth! Let them stand in the marketplaces! Let them give forth the cry for freedom to these precious souls of light! I have given to the Mother of the Flame even that little inspiration for a token, a motto, a reminder of the coming of the avatars to be placed on signs and to be affixed even as bumper stickers.³ There is no means that is not open to the LORD God of hosts if you will provide the way, if you will use the power of the Word and the Word in print to send forth the signal to defeat the fallen ones who have placed their lair and their net of sophistication and false indoctrination that is preventing the very life of the avatars from coming into manifestation on Terra.

You have heard hierarchy speak again and again. I tell you that I am Astrea and I am a cosmic mother and I am speaking, I am speaking to you for the last time. You must be active in this campaign for life, for daily you are losing those souls who ought to be in the very ranks of your

¹Prov. 14:12.

²John 14:16.

³Bumper stickers that read "Souls of great light are wating to be born. HAVE ONE! Mother" are available from The Summit Lighthouse.

members, and there is a delaying of that plan of the community and of the New Jerusalem because these souls are being aborted even in this very day. O children of the One, defend life and live! Defend that life and be one with Elohim!

Never lose sight of the oneness, for this, this is the message that I have placed in the heart of the messenger this day. And I have conveyed to you even before my coming that great feeling of oneness which the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood shares. We know not separation from the one God or from one another. We function as one, yet in our many functions we seem as the many hosts of the LORD unto those who are functioning in time and space.

I AM Astrea! I send forth now my circle of blue flame as the lasso from God's heart! I send it forth now to encircle you, to draw you by the great rope of life into the very heart of God! I come to draw the very planetary body into the sacred fire! I come, and all of my angels send forth that lasso of sacred fire in this moment. And souls who have called out for freedom, for God, for answers, for help, for healing - they are being drawn by the legions of Astrea into the sacred fire of the Holy Spirit. Is this not a dispensation worthy of your acclaim? ["Yes!", applause] Thank God for receptive hearts on Terra! Thank the Almighty One for the swelling of the great movement of life! Thank God for the response of God in manifestation!

We will never leave you, chelas of the One, chelas of the flame. Remember as you breathe your call to Astrea that I am not simply the words on a printed page or the recitation of words. I AM the energy that is God! I AM the energy that flows from your lips! I AM the energy that is spoken through you and in you, the infiring of your heart! I AM the consciousness that leaps each time you give that call to beloved Astrea! I AM there with the answer of the ten-thousand-times-ten-thousand! I charge you, do not forget that each time you give that decree once, one hundred million souls on earth are encircled by the sword of blue flame.

So be it! It is truth, it is life, it is reality, it is all that counts in this age of the wonder of Life becoming life!

I AM in you the fullness of the I AM THAT I AM.

Note: The above dictation by Astrea was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 30, 1976 (6:25-6:42 p.m. PST).

Chapter 19

Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 8, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 19 - Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 8, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

IV

Love Is the Word He Spoke

Part 1

By the angelic tongue the light has gone forth this day in the power of the spoken Word, for the seven archangels have stood to proclaim the opportunity for the new year. And to all who serve the Most High God in these systems of worlds, we proclaim the opportunity to live love, for love is the Word he spoke. Love is the Word of the Spirit and the Son, the Father and the Mother. Love is the life that is universal and it is the building of the temple.

Therefore, let love increase. Let love be the magnet whereby you magnetize reality. If you lead with love you will always see purity, you will always see the vision of truth, you will always see the little child, the innocent one; and therefore, you will not descend into the scorn of condemnation or to the pigmentation of the gentle face of the Divine Mother that is the blush of the rose.

I AM Chamuel. I AM Charity. I AM the light of the Presence of God's love. We stand in awe of love. It is the perpetual awe of the lovers of God who stand only to receive and to give that love of light that comes forth from the very heart of the creation. We stand before you to release that love, our portion of the angelic acclamation this day, our portion that is given to you tenderly yet magnificently as charity, as compassion, as chastisement.

Will you receive the chastisement of the Law even as you receive the tenderness of the Mother's caress? Some would take the gentle touch, but they are nowhere to be found when the lightning of the love comes forth to strip from them that pride of person which will not allow the Father/Mother God to be represented in life. If you invoke love, then stand willing and ready to receive the two-edged sword of love.

Poets have spoken of the pain of love. The pain of love is the chastisement. It is an energy of absolute adoration whereby the fire of God, adoring the soul in the state of becoming whole, sends forth a presence and a light that is the rebuke to all energies that have gone out of the way. And instantaneously they are called back into alignment, and this is the sharpness of the blade of the sword. It is the rushing and the movement of your very own energies which now must give way to the greater light of love.

Only the love of God can release the chastisement, therefore only those who are loved are chastised.

The fear, then, is not of love, but the fear is to be neglected, to be cast aside, to be unwanted because one does not feel the firm hand of the Creator nudging, nudging the soul back to the center of the Path.

O souls of light, do you remember the hour when you watched as we stood to send forth the lightning of love into the Tower of Babel for the confounding of the language, the confounding of their tongues?¹ And so confusion was wrought not by God, but by the people's reaction to God, by the alchemical reaction. And therefore, there came the hour of the dividing of the Word of God when that single word which they knew as the angelic tongue became many words and many languages that now must swim by the great water of life and the River of Life² to the center of the Logos and the understanding of the new Word of the I AM THAT I AM.

It can be understood in every language, yet the decree and the fiat of the Law must be spoken in the language it is given, in the English, which is the English 'the language of the Angletterre, the language of the continent of the angels,' the coming forth from the continent of the air and the anchoring of that light for the dissemination through the twelve tribes of Israel throughout the continents and the nations of the earth that all the tribes who mourn together for the coming of the day of salvation might put aside their lamentations and find the birth of Messiah within.

Therefore the word of the decree goes forth. It is spoken by all in the new tongue. It is the tongue that has come to America, the result of many languages flowing together, and yet the interpretation of the teaching may be in each language according to his own, according to his understanding. Thus the giving of the teaching and the receiving of the Word back to the Source is for the elevation of consciousness. And some who have walked in other nations who have heard the word of the teaching come forth through our messengers have verily learned this language of the Spirit and this language of Matter by that teaching.

And is not the gift of the interpretation of tongues³ the gift of the interpretation of the new language of the teaching itself? Is it not the understanding of the alchemy of the Law? Do you not see that many times when you give the teaching in a language that is spoken by another, that that one has no conception of the teaching, no ability to understand? You might as well be speaking a foreign tongue, for there is no receptivity to the word. See, then, that truly it is the language of the heart that conveys the teaching. And some who do not understand English yet receive by the Spirit the teaching itself and listen to the dictations, and by the voice and by the radiation they are one with the new tongue of the Spirit.

The gift, then, of the speaking in tongues that may be given to you at any hour by the Holy Spirit and by the angels of Charity and Chamuel may come to you as the ability to give forth the flowing of the teaching and of the light as you are impelled by the Spirit within. So the gift of the speaking in tongues is the ability to deliver to the children of Israel in every nation that teaching of the I AM Presence, of the Law and the science of the Word he spoke, the very science of love that is the creativity of the cosmos.

Some have asked, "Where are the love decrees?" I tell you, every decree is a love decree! For love is the language of the Spirit, love is the creativity of the Word, love is the adoration of the heart swelling up and being released in the fiats which you speak. You cannot commune with God by decree or by affirmation or invocation except through love. Love is always the most tender, the most intimate part of the decree which you give. It is the thought in your heart, the feeling in your soul, the vision in your mind that leaps into the very presence of the masters ascended, that leaps into the very heart of the Great Central Sun as the eye of the mind flashes the image of the call and the answer to the call. This is the traversing of the spheres by the love of the Word he spoke.

¹Gen. 11:1-9.

²Rev. 22:1.

³1 Cor. 12:10.

He is the One, the eternal Christos - Krishna, Christos, Jesu Christos - all of the avatars, the Buddhas, the angelic hosts who have come in the name of the flaming Son. He is the one who has been incarnate as the Word within you. And love is the Word he spoke. Love is the Word he is speaking through you in this hour. And through this messenger the flowing of the Word unto you is the interchange of the Divine Polarity whereby I, Chamuel, anchor before you now the very power of the spiritual essence of love, arcing into your midst now that very essence for the focus of Omega where you are. Thus be the Mother where you are as I place the image and the forcefield of the Father where I stand upon this holy ground. Let the polarity of the inner spheres of consciousness now be the flow of the one God within and among you. Feel, oh feel, this power!

I speak to you, angels of light, you who have embodied and taken form to lead the children of Israel. Remember your bands and your angelic calling; for when you descended to serve the twelve tribes, you descended from twelve bands of angels, legions of the Lord Christ, and so many of you have come forth from the angelic kingdom to embody among the sons and daughters of God. And others among you are those sons and daughters who also have taken the rod of Aaron and the scepter of the authority of Moses to lead the people into the white light of the Presence of the living God.

Where is the promised land? The promised land is that time and space of opportunity to fulfill the grace of the Goddess of Liberty. Liberty, the mother of the children of Israel! Liberty calls! She has raised high her torch to bring the children of God into the new land. Her torch is the symbol to those who recognize the calling of Micah, those who passed through the Red Sea,⁴ those who passed by the angel, by the angelic acclamation of light, those who came to receive the contact of the witnesses who stood in the land to point the way and to give the Law.

For the children of Israel knew the sons and daughters of God ascended in those days. They knew them, I tell you, precious ones! They walked and talked with ascended masters. I tell you it is true. It has been taken from Scripture so that the priests, who have stolen the light of the angelic hosts and of the prophets and of the people, would not have to deal with those who would recognize their God-reality and lay claim to their independence.

I tell you, the Declaration of Independence is the independence of the soul from the priestcraft of the fallen ones who have taken the inner light of the original thirteen and who have prevented the children of Israel from uniting in that one great community of the Holy Spirit that is to be that light of America and that light in every nation in the Mandala of the Mother. I tell you, the independence is from every form of tyranny in church and state which would draw from the people that essence of love. It is love they have stolen from the people, and the light of love; and therefore, they have allowed hatred to abound, and that division that was prophesied by the Lord Christ as coming in the end of the cycles.⁵

Understand, then, that there ought not to be any division among the lightbearers on Terra. Yet see the schism, see how they go here and there and separate themselves one from the other by division, by disagreement, and by rebellion against the inner Law of the I AM. See, then, how they have fallen prey to the temptations of the wicked.

Note: The above dictation by Archangel Chamuel and Charity was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (12:26-12:51 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁴Exod. 14:21-22.

⁵Matt. 24.

Chapter 20

Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 15, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 20 - Archangel Chamuel and Charity - May 15, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

IV

Love Is the Word He Spoke

Part 2

Well, I send forth my ray this day for the calling of all souls of light by love! Will you not also send forth the magnet of your heart's love in this moment with me, releasing now the rainbow rays of God from the heart of the angelic hosts, from the heart of the seven archangels? Release now through your hearts' chakras! Let those energies of the seven archangels flow through you, and remember that at any hour of the day or night you may call to the seven archangels to release through your heart flame the call of the seven rays.

For you see, the call of the seven rays is a call of love. It is the call whereby every soul serving on one of those rays will respond, then, and come on that track of light back to the Source of the One. And in the white fire core of the One is the secret-ray action of mighty Cosmos whereby the successive initiations of those who serve with the angels of light and with the archangels may make their way into greater and greater attainment of the consciousness of the Holy Spirit.

And it is that consciousness that is required in America in this hour. For the coming to fruition of the sacred union and of the banner of Union is dependent upon the souls of light understanding that sacred trust, the honor and the integrity that forms a mighty brotherhood of light, a brotherhood that spans the centuries and the nations, that is drawn together, then, by the souls who have seen the vision, who have seen the star in the East,⁶ and who have followed that star to this place where there is the birth of the Christ in a people who have won that freedom of old, who have declared their independence from the bondage of Egypt, and who will declare it again this day and who will continue to declare that independence as each form of tyranny that assails this nation is exposed and put down by the decree of the Word.

There is no other way to put down the infamy, the great crimes against humanity, and those engines of war as nuclear weapons that are set in place for release. This is insanity, and it is tyranny. And I answer those who say there is no way to turn them back. I say, there is a way to turn them back! It is the way of love, it is the same energy released for the confounding of Babel. Understand, then, that those very instruments of war can be deactivated and their energies nullified by the call

⁶Matt. 2:9.

to Charity, by the call to Chamuel, and to the Seven Holy Kumaras. After all, that energy belongs to God. When mankind have usurped that energy for destructive purposes, have you not the right, then, to reclaim that energy in the name of Saint Germain, the God of Freedom for the earth?

Well, I tell you, you have that right, you have that authority! And I extend to you my consciousness of divine love which is the understanding that the sons and daughters of Israel are the instruments of the judgment, and the judgment is the light, the energy of the Central Sun that flows as a giant torrent, and that energy is the confirmation of the judgment. And therefore, when you ratify the judgment of Chamuel and Charity, there is the deactivation of those energies that are set in ways to destroy mankind and to destroy the platform of evolution.

You send forth the call, and our angels will do the work! You send forth the call, and our angels will call elemental life, and all elemental life will serve then to see to it that there are no longer those forcefields of destructivity in Terra. Do you think that we will stand by and wait for the day when that insane one comes to the fore and decides that it does not matter if the earth blows up? Well, we will not stand by, and I am certain that you will not stand by either! [applause]

Why, then, do you remain silent and why do you not give forth the call for the action of the sacred fire to come forth from the white fire core? It is the action of the secret rays that is effective to this purpose. I give you this key this day, this understanding that mighty Cosmos' secret rays, implemented by the archangels and the ascended masters, is the effective means to deter global warfare and the tearing of hearts from hearts across the planetary body.

Do you see, then, that you must not enter those spirals of hopelessness and despair and think that even your decrees are not effective to turn back, then, the engines of war, the powers of war, and the immense masses of funds that have been put together to unleash war at any hour of the day or night when the fallen ones decree it?

Well, I tell you, the decree of the hosts of the Lord and of the sons and daughters of God on Terra is the effective Word. I tell you, there is no condition on earth that will not respond to the power of the spoken Word! But you must understand that as you take the bow and the arrow and you make your mark as the Divine Archer, so you must direct that Word, you must not neglect to focus in on the very specific conditions. And therefore, to simply decree to the will of God without the specific call for that will to enter into the action of deactivating those forcefields will not result in that specific action that you desire.

You can call forth the will of God and fill the very atmosphere with the smoke and the incense of that will, but if you desire to direct a ray of light of that will into the cause and core of a certain condition, then you must name that condition, you must name it by the authority of the Christ who demanded to know the names of the demons, who also spoke to them by name as they returned and spoke to him by name as the Lord Christ.⁷ They knew him, they knew who he was, and they so declared. So he knew them.

Therefore, you must define those measures and those increments of light that you send forth and you must name the conditions. And for this purpose we have called forth those individuals who are speaking to you in this conference, that you might have very specific information.⁸ And for some of you this has been burdensome and tedious to listen to the very scientific explanations and to go into these studies. I tell you, our angels also make these studies, and they are over the shoulders and in among the very ones who are making these studies, right there in their programs of research. For our angels are keeping record and keeping watch and preparing to deliver to the children of God that necessary information.

⁷Mart 5:1-13.

⁸Guest speakers, considered to be experts in their fields of study, spoke on many subjects involving energy such as multinationals, the "oil crisis," limits-to-growth theories, nuclear war, global energy strategies, and the Federal Reserve System.

Now, I tell you, it is also tedious for the angels, and sometimes even boring because of the slowness of mankind's consciousness. Well, I tell you, when you have the stepping up of the light of God that never fails, you can scarcely even speak the words that we give forth as quickly as we give them forth. And therefore, understand that when we come into your midst, even those of you who are decreeing, ah, the speed of light of our consciousness is so intense that it is almost not possible for the messenger to deliver the Word unto you.

So be it! There are planes of consciousness. If we will to make the sacrifice to go into that level of darkness where there are those who are planning the fate of civilization, then you must do likewise. For after all, you are legions from our bands of light, you have a mission, and if it is for the purpose and the cause of the Great White Brotherhood, I am certain, then, that you will make that sacrifice and begin to study those documents which are being revealed unto mankind and exposing the lie, the infamy, the compromise, and the plots that have been abroad in this land and in every nation.

You think there has been compromise in America, you think that the souls of the American people have been sold, sold away to the fallen ones? Well, it is true! But I tell you, the great race of Chin, the people of light of China who are sponsored by Archangel Jophiel and Christine and Lord Lanto and Confucius, they also have been betrayed, and the people of Russia, and the people of Africa. I tell you, there is the betrayal of the children of Israel throughout the planetary body. And it has come over the centuries, and for some it has been centuries long; and therefore, they have fallen into a darkness and they have not accepted the light of the Christ when he has come. Therefore you see, we send emissaries, we send our missionaries, we send messengers of light.

Go abroad, then, and touch every vibration. By touching every vibration and plane of consciousness in America, you will make contact with those very coordinates of vibration and consciousness in every nation upon earth. There is the representation here in America of every lifewave in every evolution. Therefore you see, the salvation of the soul of America is the key to the salvation of the souls of the entire earth. For you can trace the line of generation and you can go back in the generations and you can contact that Christ consciousness point by point, generation by generation for the redemption, the transmutation by the fires of the Christ of all energies misqualified.

Let it be the rolling back, then, from the heart of the earth, the rolling back of darkness into the light of the Christ, and let, therefore, the earth be filled with the knowledge and the glory and the love of God. Let the earth be filled this day!

I AM Chamuel! I AM Charity! I come for the banner of love. I come to inspire you, to infire you, and to tell you that there is such potential for victory here that I must in fact and indeed give way to Mighty Victory, who has come to address you this day. [applause]

Note: The above dictation by Archangel Chamuel and Charity was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (12-26-12-51 p.m. PST)

Chapter 21

Victory - May 22, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 21 - Victory - May 22, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

V

Victory's Torch Passed unto the Messengers of Truth in Science and Religion

Part 1

How came thou into the midst of the sacred fire? How came thou, O soul of God's desire? Came thou by love, or by the flame of Truth, or by the presence of victory? By the light of God came thou in, O soul of fire. Therefore, soul, do not lay claim to thy accomplishment in that sacred fire, but know that it is because the Lord thy God hath led thee into the place hallowed by the flame of Victory!

Know, then, that all are come into the One because the call has gone forth as a mighty light ray to draw you into the center of the One. Know, then, that even the very first step on the path of freedom is a step empowered by the Almighty One. This for the moment of pride in attainment - now for the moment of humility. For the moment of humility, then say, "I, O God, AM one in thee because thou art my very own. I AM one with thee, O God. I have come into the center of thy sacred fire by thy grace. I AM God in manifestation. I claim that God as adornment for sacred life aborning and for the moment of love. Because thou art, O God, I AM love."

Precious hearts, I come with legions as always - legions of flaming victory, flaming, God-victorious Christ-illumination, Buddhist-illumination, and the illumination of wisdom in Mother's name. I come in the great glory of the Great Central Sun with that vision, the far-off vision of the dawn of victory. I come as the hymn is sung to that name and to that origin of my flame.¹

Ah, how the flame has gone forth as God has cycled the mighty fire of Victory across a cosmos. And curving, it has returned as the mighty arc of life to envelop, to enfold, to be the manger and the abode, the cross and the crown of the Comforter and the initiate on the path of comfort's flame.

The goal of the ascension is to impart comfort to life. The comfort is the certitude of victory. Sometimes it becomes necessary to manifest the victory of the ascension in order to give comfort to life, and sometimes it becomes necessary to forgo the ascension to give comfort to life. The Lord will tell you himself whether the Alpha or the Omega current is unto you the calling in this hour.

There have assembled now in this hour at the rear of the auditorium, balancing the flame of Spirit, those souls of light who have come forth from the Temple of the Resurrection - unascended souls of

¹See Song 170, "Victory O Victory," sung to the melody of "Gaudeamus Igitur," published in the The Summit Lighthouse Book of Songs.

magnificent countenance who have stood with the evolutions of Terra, who have stood with the saints and as the sages. They have stood to retain that flame at the etheric level to give comfort to life. They hold the polarity of the Omega cycle in Mater. They are the consciousness of the ascension, yet unascended. You might say they have reached that plane of samadhi, of eternal communion with Mother light, and from that communion drawn forth even the light of nirvanic planes, anchoring that light here below. They are the perpetuation of the Word.

Now, then, salute these precious ones, among them your own beloved Yogananda and Babaji and Mataji who retain in Mater the flame of Life. Salute them with your heart's love, precious ones, for they have come to enfold you. You may stand and face them and see the glory [audience rises], for they come with light, trailing the light of the garments of East and West. See them as they stand. They stand to ennoble the race, they stand for the meeting of the paths of East and West. And among them are those saints of the Church of the West also, and even the Eastern Church, who have been claimed as saints and yet who have not taken the full measure of the ascension, for they have been waiting, waiting for the hour when you would come into your own.

See that light, those of you who have learned of these great ones. See how their love is of the brooding presence of the Mother, how they do nourish life. They are accompanied by unnamed, unnumbered souls of the East who have remained in the hidden fastnesses of the Himalayas. They are accompanied by souls who are your brothers and sisters on the Path.

And so you see, the path of the East has come to the West, and the way has been forged by Ramakrishna and Vivekananda and all those who have made the trek to deliver the word of the sacred teachings. Now see then how all of the children of Israel find a meeting in the heart of the Mother, find the place of consecration and, above all, the definition of purpose, of mission, of will, of identity.

O sacred identity of the newborn Christ, sacred identity of the masters of the Himalayas who pay tribute to the messengers in the West, to the witnesses who bring forth the teachings of the ascended masters! Now let the paths of the masters ascended and the masters unascended converge as the cross of light in the heart of the Mother. And let the teachings of both schools be combined in the great mysteries, for thereby those who have studied with the unascended masters will have the benefit of the Spirit corps of the ascended masters, and those who have been the students of the ascended masters will understand the mastery in the Matter plane of the unascended ones - the Bodhisattvas becoming the Buddhas, becoming the Mother in the way.

Now, will you not turn and face the ascended masters who have gathered on the platform as the chohans of the rays, the Great Divine Director, and the Maha Chohan, sponsoring the path of the ascension - the path of the ascension that arcs, then, from the side of the South in the unascended avatars to the side of the North that is the fiery core of the Spirit plane.

Therefore, you who have come in the way of the ascended masters, stand to give forth the teachings of the ascended masters to the chelas of the unascended masters. Do you see, then, that this intertwining of East and West and paths of Alpha and Omega is once again for the caduceus flow and the fiery action of the Law? Do you not see that by the eighth ray of the Buddha and the Mother there is the integration of fiery worlds above, fiery worlds below?

Yo! Yo! I say. Yo! Come forth, legions of Mighty Victory! Come forth now to impart to the messengers of truth in science and in religion that impetus of victory whereby we go forth to win, we go forth to conquer!

Each one of you is aligned in science or in religion, for these are the polarities of Alpha and Omega. Understand, then, that to bring truth in Spirit and in Matter through paths of East and West, there must be the understanding. And those who have majored in religion - that is, that religio, binding the soul to the Spirit - must now consider that science of the Spirit and that science of Matter in many forms, in many ways. Therefore, for the balancing am I come that those of you who are people

of science may now learn to converse in the terms of religion; those of you who are people of religion may now learn to converse in the terms of science.

Messengers of truth, you must be ready and able to speak in every tongue, as Charity and Chamuel have said. You must be ready to speak to souls who cannot understand aught but the language of science or of mathematics or of the teachings of the East. See, then, that you become fluent as linguists of the Spirit in the terminology and in the understanding of the peoples of this earth. You must speak to them in a way that they can understand. This will demand study on your part of the religions of the world and of the newest discoveries of science and allowing the inner flame of the Christ within you to correlate, point by point, these manifestations of the inner law.

You will be able to prove that living truth. And I tell you also that the reward for your study will be that your Christ Self will transfer to you those clues and those keys that come from the Cave of Symbols where Saint Germain presides to hold those necessary inventions and interpretations of the Holy Spirit that will be given by the alchemy of Aquarius to those new-age disciples.

See then that you must have a matrix, a certain matrix of understanding, in order to receive the interpretation of the Word for the great multitudes of the peoples on this earth who will be drawn into this teaching. See then that you have the sense of victory, for it is the victorious sense of cycles spinning, whirling to the white fire core of being that will take your mind across the paths of the golden consciousness of the Mind of God whereby you will increase your intelligence; your very IQ will be intensified.

And have you not already observed how your minds have been quickened and you are not as slow and sluggish as you used to be or as your friends, you find, still are - who have not taken up the path of light? You can move with dexterity, you can think with the mercury diamond-shining Mind of God! Therefore, let it be so! For we desire to expand now the chalice of your consciousness in preparation for the coming of Jophiel and Christine, who will sponsor the glorious release of illumination's flame.

And you who will not be present at this quarter of Summit University, I say to you, wherever you are, you must make the daily call to arc that light of the Mind of God from the trinity which we will form from this focal point of light in the City of the Angels. See then that you realize that all are students of the law of the Most High God and you are never excluded from our sessions at Summit University, but you only exclude yourselves when you fail to make the call for the angels of light to bring to you the latest dispensations of the teachings that come through the hand of the Mother.

Therefore, everywhere you are in time and space, know that the Buddha and the Mother can transfer to you by God's grace that energy and that teaching, and that you must and you can be, by journeying to the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood, au courant of the latest discoveries and the latest releases of light. They are indeed for the salvation of souls, they are indeed for the two-thousand-year cycle of Aquarius.

And therefore, let all be diligent to assimilate the Word, for the only repository of the Word is in your heart and in your soul and in your mind. Secondly, it may be recorded in books. But after all, the worms may eat the books, but the worms can never, never, never eat the fiery sacred heart of the repository of Mother Mary and of Saint Germain.

And so you see, the torch is always passed by the heart; and as we stand before you, we release that fire of the heart and so you release the fire of the heart. It is all well and good for you to pass the book, but you must endow the book with the flame of your heart. It is the cup, it is the chalice, it is the instrument, it is the Matter cycle. It is the bowl of your sacred flame of Summit University.

You must not feel that that book has been fulfilled only in its writing and its printing. It is fulfilled when you wrap it in love, when you charge it with your life's devotion, and when you give it with full understanding. Do you know what is in the book that you give? Shame on you! You must know that book ere you give it. If you would give it away, you must give a portion of yourself with it. You must be able to confer that teaching and not simply the paper.

Precious ones, when you have entrusted to you the illumination for an age, it behooves you to study, to learn, to carry with you the sayings of the masters, to have your little cassette tape recorder and to punch that button and to hear those tapes whenever you have a spare moment. When you are having your meals, is it not possible for you to enjoy the teachings of the masters? Is it not more important for you to hear the conversations of the angelic hosts and the teachings of the Lord than to engage in idle chatter that does not lead to the evolution of the God consciousness on earth?

I speak this to you because it is necessary for some among mankind to sacrifice these little pleasures because we are dealing with a very dense evolution on earth, as some of you have observed. This evolution is a perverse and stubborn evolution, infiltrated by fallen ones who have dedicated themselves to darkness rather than to light, and they will not give up their stranglehold on humanity all so easily.

And therefore, I say to you, when you go forth to cut humanity free, do not expect to be welcomed by the archdeceivers or those who have been referred to as these “experts.” I tell you, they will not welcome you with open arms, but they will use the full power and the money and the energy that they have amassed away from the Mother and her children to deter you from your path. And they will cause all manner of grief to come upon you, and every method that is available in their hands, as it has been done already to the messengers and the prophets and the teachers throughout the ages.

And therefore, expect no hilarious reception. Become accustomed to the fact, therefore, that the sword of illumination’s flame will cut to the quick those ones who must rely on the carnal mind and its game. The sword of illumination thrust, thrust to the core of the error and the lie, will so take those fallen ones off guard that while they are reeling from the blow, the precious children of the light will go free! And you will stand and with the Lord you will be in derision. You will laugh in derision,² for the fallen ones, you see, have not accelerated consciousness. And therefore, in the day of the judgment, of illumination, they will not stand, but they will stand wondering, “What has happened? Mankind are no longer in our grasp - here we stand alone!”

Do you not understand that those who have amassed the power and the wealth of the world are only standing on the pinnacle of the people of God, that they are taking from them their daily work, their daily bread, their daily supply, and that when these are withdrawn, they will simply plop! Well, this is the mighty cosmic sense of victory that I bring to you this day, the understanding that the foundation of life on earth is always sealed in the hearts of the devotees and the people of God.

Well, I daresay, some of you have come into your own. You have finally remembered who you are in this conference. Isn’t that wonderful! [laughter and applause] Well, it is indeed wonderful and we are joyous, for we know that when the soul remembers who I AM, then that soul will soar. And do you know, some souls of light have attained such an awareness of who I AM that it has exalted them even right out of the very spheres and planes of Mater. I tell you, then, for some who are advanced on the Path, we must veil the awareness of who I AM for that awareness is so great that it will actually act to tear that soul from this very octave.

And therefore, we keep the balance for our messenger; we keep the balance for those who view the messenger. And the veils that are worn are so that not all will recognize who that I AM is, who the I AM THAT I AM is. And so the messenger will have identification almost in the human sense for the guarding of the identity, the guarding and the watchfulness of that identity of God in this plane.

Do you understand that once the soul has so totally identified with God in the cosmos and in Spirit, that soul is simply swept up into that awareness and is no longer among you? As we have said before, when the vessel is perfect, the vessel disappears. Therefore, be grateful for imperfections in the vessel, be grateful for chinks in the armor and dents in the cup, for by these there is yet recognition in Matter of the flaming Presence of the living God. And so within yourselves, you are a people fashioned after the image of God, yet you also retain your identity in family and community

²Pss. 2:4.

and even in your tribe. So understand, then, that these identifications are the coordinates in Matter whereby you win that victory for Spirit in Matter.

Note: The above dictation by Victory was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (1:03-1:34 p.m. PST). It will be concluded in the next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

Chapter 22

Victory - May 29, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 22 - Victory - May 29, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

V

Victory's Torch Passed unto the Messengers of Truth in Science and Religion

Part 2

We adore mankind. We adore the flame within the children of God. We adore that flame. We do not desire to see robots or tin soldiers or perfect people marching about. These are not the people of God. We desire to see that individuality that comes as creativity, that comes as the difference whereby you are not gingerbread men cut out of the cookie cutter of the fallen ones, but you are individuals who have forged an identity that can be seen and known; and therefore, by those differences you are recognized against the bas-relief of the divine consciousness.

Therefore, take care. Do not strive for human perfection, but strive for the divine perfection as the infusing of the flame of Life. For when that perfection comes upon you, it fills in the nicks in the cup, the chinks in the armor, and all of the imperfections in the vessel, and you find the overlay of the radiance of the light of God that never fails is the perfection of life itself.

And therefore, you can see in the face of all - the faces of the little ones, the faces of all people of God - the very beauty, the holiness, the exquisiteness that is never, never found in the imitation, in the imitation creation of the fallen ones - that robot consciousness and that chemical creation that walks the earth not as sons and daughters of God, but in imitation, in the false imitation, of the Christed ones.

Let the imitators, the counterfeiters be exposed! Let them be exposed by truth! Let them be exposed by the flame of Mighty Victory and by the messengers who are yourselves, your very own selves, our messengers in science and in religion. Let both liar and lie³ be exposed that the liar may have the opportunity to choose to separate himself from his lie. This is the coming of the judgment. There must be the separation of the liar and the lie, for that individual also has the freedom to choose, the freedom to be that flame of Truth!

Therefore, I have come to transfer to you that flame of Mighty Victory, that flame that is the sponsoring flame of Truth in this year of Truth on earth. Understand, then, that when you come with the flame of Truth and you give your invocation to Pallas Athena, the Goddess of Truth - and I am wondering why you have not given more of that invocation in this class - when you give that invocation, I say to you, you stand before the people of earth and through you and through that sword of Truth is the judgment.

³John 8:44.

For when truth comes, the individual must choose then between truth and error. And I must tell you this great fact of life: that every soul on earth bears the record of truth deep, deep within the fiery core of being, and when confronted by that truth, that soul knows the truth and that soul makes the decision either to confirm or to deny that truth.

You will watch, then, as people will hear you speak the word of truth. And you will see the hesitation, you will see the inclining of the ear to the spirits of error, you will see them listen for the counterpoint view, you will see them search their outer minds for explanations. And then they will weigh truth in the balance with error, and I tell you this is wrong, for truth can never be weighed in the balance of error. Error is the yin and the yang of unrighteousness, truth is above all error. And therefore, it is not the decision between truth and error, it is the decision for truth alone and truth as the victory.

Therefore, you will see that deliberation, and some will choose the way of error and some will choose the way of a relative truth. Neither of these is the correct position. Relative truth is not the answer in this hour, but it is the absolute law of your God-free being. Therefore, speak the truth and as Morya says, "Let the chips fall where they may!" Those are the chips of the human consciousness. Let them fly! Let the soul be carved free by that flaming sword of Truth!

Speak truth, that out of the mouth of Christ did manifest and by Buddha was thrice blessed. Speak that Truth and go forth with the song and the poem "Tell Them."⁴

Tell them of the coming, then, of that age of Aquarius.
Tell them of the coming of the messengers of Truth.
Tell them of the law of the inner Guru.
Tell them of the Real Self and all that is true.
Tell them, for they will know, they will hear.
They will remember the voice of the Elohim
And of the elder days and of those manifestations of the avatars. Tell them, for they will
remember.
And in their remembrance will be their choice,
And in their choice will be their judgment,
And in their judgment will be eternal life or eternal damnation.

Understand, then, when I speak of eternal damnation, I only speak of that damnation which is sustained as long as the individual chooses error. For the individual is his own judge, and the individual Christ Self must sustain that judgment until the individual chooses the path that is the way of righteousness.

Therefore I AM come. I AM that mighty descending flame. The flame of victory is a giant V. So it descends by the arc of God. It touches the point of the flame in your heart, and immediately it ascends. Therefore, you see, if you follow the flame of victory, it will be for the going out and the coming in of your soul, day by day the rhythm of Mighty Victory. That V can be that impetus of motion from out the Great Central Sun to the heart of the threefold flame on earth, back to the Great Central Sun, back to the heart again, until you are focusing the mighty diamonds of Mighty Victory. And those diamonds of Victory are indeed the manifestation of the sign of the V pointing toward Matter and pointing toward Spirit.

So is the diamond formed! So is that the manifestation of my action of the Buddha and the Mother, my action of the flame of the figure eight! So it is coming! So it is the light of the six-pointed star! So it is the light of the five-pointed star where you are! For you see, you must earn that sixth point, you must earn that point of attainment, you must earn the point whereby you balance

⁴See "Tell Them," by Mark L. Prophet, p. xxiii of *Climb the Highest Mountain* by Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

the threefold flame within your heart and you balance the energies of life. So let it be for the coming of the victory! So let it be for the manifestation of love!

We come in the victorious sense for the laying of the foundation for the coming of the Lord of the World. We give to you that impetus of fire that you might receive the emanation of the consciousness of the Lord Buddha, that you might have already the golden bowl within you - the golden bowl of victory, illumination, and truth, that precipitated bowl that comes from the Royal Teton and is the very bowl of the soul. Into this bowl, then, let Lord Gautama pour of himself and of his sacred fire.

We have come then as servants of the Mother, as servants giving to you the necessary manifestation, the container, the cup for the energies of Lord Gautama. May you keep the golden bowl. May you take the sword of Truth. May you march with legions of Truth this year.

You will recall that, on this occasion last year, Ray-O-Light stood before you to tell you of the testings of doubt and fear that would come in this year.⁵ Well, I see that you have survived. But I see that some among your members have not survived, for they have been taken far afield from the energy field of truth, of self-mastery, catapulted out of the midst of the company by their own doubts and fears.

Some have been rescued by our legions and some have rejected our legions in the very way. I tell you, I must even cover my eyes when I see children of God resisting their deliverers, resisting the angels of the lightning Mind of God. And yet it has occurred.

I say, pray for the sons and daughters of God and children of light on the earth, for they are beset by the many complexities of the human mind which, in order to be free of its complexities, must surrender itself, must be dissolved into the Mind of God, there to find the simplicity of the eternal Truth.

And so I stand in the place of Ray-O-Light to give to you that flame of Truth, that energy of Truth. It is the focus of your victory over fear and doubt and all of the endless questionings of the Law. With that flame of Truth, go forth once again with legions of Victory, go forth with legions of Ray-O-Light, and vanquish the fears and doubts of a planetary body. Let them be put into the center of the fire by knights and ladies of the Table Round.

I will be with you this evening in celebration of the coming of the Court of Sacred Fire. I AM always in you the shining star of hope, of victory! I AM reborn in you!

Note: The above dictation by Victory was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (1:03-1:34 p.m. PST)

⁵ "Fearlessness Flame for Personal and Planetary Initiations in 1976" by Ray-O-Light, given December 28, 1975, is published in the Cassette Album A7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

Chapter 23

Gautama Buddha - June 5, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 23 - Gautama Buddha - June 5, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VI

Release of the Thoughtform for the Year 1977:

A Golden Eagle from the God Star Sirius

Part 1

In the stillness of the flame of Shamballa I come. I come with my light, like the fabled wand of old. I come with a rod of energy - God's energy that bursts as a star. And I stand, the Lord of the World, directing the light of the Ancient of Days¹ to all of the children of my heart whose flames beat one with my own. I come from Shamballa, centered in the Royal Teton, yet I AM everywhere in space and I dwell in the heart of time.

Lo, I AM the Buddha and I AM the fulfillment of your heart's longing for joy. This is indeed the hour of joy, the very bursting of light in each heart, the impetus for the new year that in actuality does start with winter solstice and the lighting of the taper in the heart of the Great Central Sun as Alpha bows to Omega and extends to her the gift of the flame.

And then Omega steps down from her throne and passes the flame to the legions of seraphim who compose the honor guard of the Divine Mother. And the first of the mighty seraphim, the Captain of the Lord's Hosts, Justinus, does take that taper from Omega to light the second in command. And one by one the tapers are lit until, across the vastness of spacelessness and timelessness, the mighty seraphim wend their way unto the worlds within and the worlds without.

Curious as it might seem given your understanding of the speed of light, the ritual of the fulfillment of the passing of the taper of the new year does not occur on Terra until the hour of the year's turning. And so the grand ritual of the hours from the Great Central Sun through millions of galaxies manifests on earth in the moment of the appearance of the mighty thoughtform that descends from the heart of God to the heart of Sanat Kumara, thence into my own heart as the adoration to the Cosmic Virgin is sent forth from this planetary orb.

As we receive the impartation of the taper, we return that fire and that love back to Omega, and this is the grand ritual of millions and millions of hosts of light, Buddhas, and consciousnesses one with the Elohim. And therefore, when that focal point of light does reach our heart and we send it back, there is the weaving of the cosmic daisy.

And for each and every one who receives the taper of the Mother in the Central Sun, there is the

¹Dan. 7:9.

return current that forms another petal of this cosmic daisy. And the yellow center is indeed the Great Central Sun Magnet, and all of these petals in all dimensions going forth are the action of the flow of the love of the hosts of light for Alpha and Omega and the love that is returned. And this weaving - this weaving of this grand design is for the action, the interaction, and the integration of life flow - as Above, so below.

Do you know, you have spoken of Spirit and of Mater. I desire to tell you something this night concerning the energy of God. It is that as that energy pulsates from Alpha to Omega and to the worlds within and the worlds without, microsecond by microsecond that energy is becoming Matter, becoming Spirit, becoming Matter. You cannot even calculate the fragments of time. They are so infinite, as it were, in their smallness as almost to be not increments at all, but the mighty cosmic flow.

But I desire that you should know that you may elevate and accelerate your consciousness and your vision that the planes of the consciousness of God are not simply two large bands across a cosmos, one of Spirit and one of Matter, but instead there is an infinitude of the bouncing of energy from Spirit to Matter until the entire cosmos is simply one pulsating sphere of God. Suspended in that sphere am I, suspended in that sphere are you. And in that suspension we find that soul, that becoming, that Elohim.

Do you really know when you are on earth and when you are in heaven? Do you really know when you are Spirit or Matter? Moment by moment the pulsation of energy from the heart to the farthest periphery is a focalization of intensity. But then all is stillness as the worlds seem to be still, as energy seems to be motionless, and even you seem to be in the stillness of your flame of meditation. In this stillness is a vast movement, a vast cycling of the energy that is God.

Now that I have taught you a lesson, a first lesson in the all-chemistry of God, can you not then take my hand and come with me and skip in and out of planes of consciousness? Come with me in your finer body this night, in your soul. Come to the Royal Teton Retreat and come to Shamballa, the goal. Can you not see how easy it is to lay aside one vehicle for another, or to accelerate this vehicle to the point of an etheric consciousness? God will withhold nothing from you.

Enter, then, the sphere of harmony in this beginning of the new year. And may I say to you, to one, to all, "Happy New Year!" ["Happy New Year!"] Indeed it will be a happy one. The very electrons and atoms and molecules will make merry, for it is the spinning of the wheel, the spinning of the wheel of life, of truth, of the sacred AUM, and the chanting of the AUM. AUM AUM AUM. Om mani padme hum. [chanted]

I dip into the lotus of your heart, there to touch the jewel in the heart of the lotus with a quickening fire, with the energy that comes by dispensation from the Great Central Sun. And so it comes, and I and the Mother are one. I stand in this place. Can you see me standing and can you see the Mother sitting in meditation before me? Can you not see the interaction?

I stand wearing the crown of the Lord of the World in golden robe and white. I bring to you the gentle joy, the tender joy of our oneness and our love. Can you not see, then, O children of the One, that with a hop and a skip and a jump, you too can be in the very heart of Buddha? You can be me and I can be you right where you are. Look! A thousand Buddhas all at once. Right where you are sitting, I AM. I can fill all space with the Buddha, but I would rather reserve place for the Mother and her children to fill all space with the consciousness of the One.

Would you soar to dizzying heights where the light of God that does not fail is indeed on the clipper ship that sail - that sail that moves in the vast beyond across the ocean of God's being, carrying souls to the shore of the homeland? And do you know, when you arrive at that blessed shore, you find that there are many aspects of life, of nature, angels, and elementals that you have seen before? And when you see them in that plane, you realize that within your soul, through all the journeyings in time and space, you knew those angels, you knew those elementals. Why, they

are all familiar faces!

They were with you when you were children, playing in the springtime and in the brooks that flowed in the forests and in the birds that sang and the lilacs that bloomed and the tulips and the forsythia. They were there. And suddenly in that crystallization, in that moment when you have finally entered the flow of the vast cycles of a cosmos, you will realize that you have never gone out from the Presence of God, never departed. Only the long night of the soul, the darkness of separation, that sense of separation has been the only separation that ever was. For in reality the God that is the All-in-all has always been to you the I AM THAT I AM.

Is life not precious? And are not all of these things, all of these things that occupy this world even as a cycle that moves into a sun center that will also be one day swallowed up in the flaming fires of your heart? Can you not then start the new year seeing that flowing, moving River of Life² like the movement of liquid lava or liquid fire - moving, moving, and carrying the dross, carrying the substance of the past into the flame? Can you not see that movement almost as a conveyor belt carrying all these deeds of the past - the thoughts, the feelings, the actions, the words - into the flame?

It is simply a question of attunement with the movement of cycles. These cycles are in your midst. You may cast all of your energy into the moving River of Life and see how the great miracle of the Holy Spirit, the all-consuming one, does indeed transform the allness of the self, the smallness of the self, and the greatness of the self. And if you take courage, you yourself can jump into this River of Life and find yourself in the bliss of nirvana, in the bliss of the beautiful union.

Oh, the beautiful union! For the beautiful one has come. It is the coming of Maitreya. It is the coming, the coming of the Compassionate One, the coming of the one who is my son. Maitreya, to you, my son, I pass the taper of the year. Take it, then, and run. Run, run among the sons and daughters and touch them on the heart. And if need be, touch them on the head and awaken them as they sleep when they ought not to sleep and when they are awake when they ought to be asleep. Remind them of the ritual of the day and the consecration of the flow. O Maitreya, my son, let life be unto them that reunion, that oneness that we know.

O Maitreya, go forth! Go forth, Maitreya, to claim this earth for Mother. Claim the earth for the children of the sun. See them, how they come, the shining ones of Camelot. They have come to renew an ancient vow; before the flame and the light here they bow. They come to dance the dance of the hours, to dance the dance of the heart. So let them be free, O Maitreya. Teach them the way of the World Teachers. Teach them what to say and how to weave the garment. Teach them what to teach and how to speak the language of the Spirit.

O Maitreya, tutor these souls of my heart. They are ready. They are ready for the first step of initiation. Willingly they have come. They have borne those energies of Camelot. And because they have borne them, we take them into our heart for the transmutation, for the alchemy, for the molding of the flame, for the working of that flame that we might send it forth now as the sacred fire that will pulsate in the cube, that cosmic cube in the center of the City Foursquare.³

See how the mighty cross of life and the sword Excalibur, the focal point of each initiation, will be in Camelot, will be in Los Angeles the drawing light. See how the sword Excalibur glistens in the light of stars. See how the twinkling and the winking of the stars does shine as a beckon to souls who know and as a beacon to souls who do not know. Let them come. Our heart is open.

Maitreya, be myself in the very heart of this citadel of light! Be myself, Maitreya! Carry that flame of the Ancient of Days, O Maitreya!

²Rev. 22:1.

³Rev. 21:16.

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (11:58 p.m.-12:32 a.m. PST). It will be concluded in the next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

Chapter 24

Gautama Buddha - June 12, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 24 - Gautama Buddha - June 12, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VI

Release of the Thoughtform for the Year 1977:

A Golden Eagle from the God Star Sirius

Part 2

This is the land, America. To us it is a miracle, 'a miracle of life.' It is that inner key to the fulfillment of all miracles and dreams and hopes of liberty. America - a miracle of the I AM Race. This is indeed the place where all shall return to the cause and core of dharma and the dhamma, the teaching, and the sangha. For here we will transfer Shamballa, here we will transfer that city of light one day. It will be the implementation now of a secondary forcefield, the Omega aspect of Shamballa, as the Alpha aspect remains positioned where it is, where it has always been in the Gobi Sea of light over the Gobi Desert.

And that motto of our retreat has never changed. It is Go Be. Go be! Indeed, you have heard the calls and therefore you have come to be Shamballa where you are. This is the mastery of space. Let it be. Let it be.

And now the angels of the Ancient of Days draw nigh. The angels of the Ancient of Days come forth. And the thoughtform for the year 1977 is upon us. Now there is the opening, the unwrapping of a very large box. The angels have brought and placed before the Buddha the gift of the Christ Mass. They kneel; they remove the wrappings and the ribbon. They remove the lid from the box and they place before me this thoughtform: A golden eagle from the God Star Sirius - the golden eagle that is the archetype of the deliverance of the sons and daughters of God that has ever been the symbol and the signet of Sirius and of the nations sponsored by the Four and Twenty Elders.

It is the golden eagle of America. It is the symbol of redemption. And so the gathering together of the eagles is the great gathering of those who are called and have been called of old for this hour of the victory.

And coming forth from the heart of this eagle is a diamond light. It is a diamond that is turning, and the light of the diamond within that heart is for the reflection of the light of cosmic spheres. Coming forth, then, out of that diamond is the very consciousness of the heart of God. In that heart is the flame of the Trinity that manifests.

Now is the return to honor, to the honor and the ritual of the Court of the Sacred Fire, after which the court of Camelot was molded. And so the mighty eagle that comes from Sirius, the golden focus of the return to the golden age and the age of the standard of gold, shall be in the heart of

the earth and in the heart of the people. It shall be hovering without and within this sphere. As I am a thousand million Buddhas everywhere I am, so a thousand million golden eagles come as the multiplication of the gift by the Spirit of the living God descends now, even into your own heart's chalice.

This is the gift of the thoughtform for the year 1977. It is that the Lord God has decided to place in the hearts of lightbearers that replica of the golden eagle that you might be walking, living emissaries of Sirius, that you might be serious in your calling, that you might bow to the Lords of Flame each day, Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days, and the Holy Kumaras and the Four and Twenty Elders and the four angels and the four beasts who are the forcefields of cosmic consciousness in the God Star.

God wills to live on earth, in earth this year in a very peculiar fashion through a very peculiar and precious people. And therefore, God places himself as a golden eagle. And so you see, when you walk the earth, should someone chance to notice that you are wearing a golden eagle in your heart, they will never suspect that it is God. And therefore, the merriment and the joy, the concealing within the eagle of the real and lively living flame of the Almighty One.

Do you not think that God has his joy - joy of being? And whilst you are in the way with man, will you not consider that if God can be the eagle in your heart, God can be yourself, all of you?

Now let us start to think as God thinks! This is the message that I bring. Too long have you limited your self-awareness. If you are suspended in a sphere with me, if you are suspended in the being of God, then I say, you are God!

Now go be. Go be that God without compromise. Do not be concerned with those who look for flaws, for even the flaws are God's energy. And you may tell those who have perceived a flaw, "By and by I will transmute that flaw, and when I do you will not see me any longer!" For you see, the one who sees the flaw will not see the Christ that you become. Tsk, tsk. What a pity, what a pity.

Well, will we wait around and wait around until mankind can see the living God where we stand? We will simply laugh in the joy of the flame as we ascend on its currents. And I trust that you will remember the laughter of God, even the laughing Buddha, for the joy, the joy of the bubbling of the crystal of life and the flowing waters is continuous without ceasing. And the joy echoes and the laughter is reflected by the fairies and the elementals and the undines.

Let laughter ring! It is joy! It is New Year! Let us sing! Let us sing the new song, the new song of the New Jerusalem.⁴ Let us sing of Camelot. Let us sing of Venus and of Mercury and of Helios and Vesta and of stars and stars beyond.

You can walk the earth and be the God Star Sirius and be the serious one and yet be full, be full of fun. Remember the fohat of union. The fohat of union - that is fun, that is the energy we release. There is the time to consider, then, the seriousness of life and the space to consider the seriousness of life, but always and always and always, when you find God in the stillness of the flame of Shamballa, you find the joy that is the overcomer of all problems, all burdens, all unrealities. In joyousness, then, let us go forth this year.

We have dispensations. We have gifts in our pack. As Saint Nicholas we come. We come with something for everyone. It is a year of the outpouring of the gods. Remember, this is the year when God has said, I will save the earth. I will come to earth. I will live in the heart of Mother and her children.⁵ What is there to fear? What is there to doubt? What is left but God, God, God?

In the awe of that flame, I AM Gautama, born of the sun, born of the stars, born of the wind. In the stillness of that flame in your heart, in the interval within the stillness of the flame, I AM the

⁴Rev. 3:12, 21:2.

⁵See "A Report from the Lords of Karma" by the Goddess of Liberty, given at Higher Consciousness, Washington, D.C., July 4, 1976, published in the Cassette Album A7650.

Buddha. Just as you see me here in this statue, I AM there. And I desire to anchor my light through this focus. And therefore, will you not place a replica of that focus where you can see me when you rise in the morning and see me before you retire in the evening? For I would wink at you. I would wink away the problems of the day and then I would smile and take you by the hand and say,

Precious soul, come with me.
Come with me to the promised land.
We have miles and miles to go and lots of light to reap,
Miles and miles to go and that dharma that we must keep.
We have miles and miles to go,
Across the pathway, through the snow,
Miles and miles to go
To visit now the God I know, I know, I know.

I know what the king is doing tonight. I know what the queen is doing tonight. I know where Launcelot is, and Morya. I know where Merlin stays. They are right here with me on this stage! Won't you greet, then, the three who formed the dots, now, of Camelot. Won't you greet the blessed ones who have sponsored you here upon this spot. [audience rises and applauds] To oblige the occasion they have come in full dress of Camelot. And so you see, the record writ in akasha remains. It remains sealed in your heart.

Let the golden eagles take flight, then, and let them carry within their breasts the memory - the memory of many shining moments when we have all come together in the flame and then by the rhythm of cycles gone forth to disperse again in time and space. And this is the moment of the return, the return of the eagles. So let the record of all of our comings and our goings this year be filtering through your heart by the flame of Sirius and the golden eagle. And let it be that you might chart your course and see that all reality and the only place to be is here in Camelot.

In the flame of the New Jerusalem, I bow. I take my place and I move into the silence of the flame. To all, to all, to all - joy, joy, joy!

Note: The above dictation by Gautama Buddha was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on December 31, 1976 (11:58 p.m.-12:32 a.m. PST).

Chapter 25

El Morya - June 19, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 25 - El Morya - June 19, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VII

The Call of Camelot

Knights and ladies of the Table Round, did you think that we would not hear the call of Camelot? Did you think that you could leave us out of your festivities? Well, I say, we have been preparing for many a day, and our angels rejoicing in the way to come, to come to that place where we might give the new birth to Camelot and to send forth the call. This is indeed a moment, for you see, it is the moment when we can begin to weave anew that precious nucleus, that matrix of the Cosmic Virgin.

The cycles have indeed turned, and I sent forth the call for an evening of Camelot when I gave to the messenger the dictation for the outline of the program of this conference. From Darjeeling I sent forth the call, for I would come to be that future king, that one among you who would ring the bell of the soul. Do you hear it now toll? It is the bell that is chiming that special gong. It is the song of those who know, who know the hour of the coming again of the hosts of light.

And therefore I plant my sword Excalibur here in the heart of life, here in the heart of the living, here in this place. And I come, I come to call my own that we may now atone for all lesser deeds and bring with us even now our steeds that we may ride, ride to the castle of light and there see the maidens, their lamps burning bright. They are trimmed now because they have come once again to fulfill the inner vow.

I AM Morya of the flame. And now with the ascended powers that I wield, I can send forth the wisdom and the love that is for the very nurturing of those souls that I long, long have loved. Who told you that we were very far removed from you? We have been here all the while, all these years and centuries. Really, no time or space has passed in this joy of the return - all as it was, as it was then, the return to the white flame and before us the vision of the Grail that we must carry into the new world and into the new age.

Now you have come, each one, to put your hand on the Grail, to touch that base, to be here a lightbearer this time without fail. All the components of Camelot are here, even those forces of self-destruction. But this time they will be seen for what they are and put into the flame - nevermore, nevermore to reign, even in the hearts of the fallen ones.

Let them also hear our call, for I send forth as my gift this New Year's Eve an intense action of my heart's love for the will of God. As I have fashioned a gift, it is the gift of the flame of forgiveness. Of course, we have long ago forgiven those who disturbed the matrix of the chalice. But I send forth the melting fires of mercy to soften their hearts that they might begin anew. I send forth unguents

of forgiveness. Will you do the same? Will you do the same and therefore be free of blame of the LORD God above or the LORD God here below?

Forgiveness, then, is the inauguration of the cycle of Camelot. Let all who hear my words, let all who read my word then know that I, Morya, stand. I stand in this place and I send forth that line. It is the honor, it is the truth, it is the grace and love of forgiveness whereby all can reenter by the door by which they have left and gone astray, gone astray, far afield from that energy field that is the Mind of God.

I call to each and every son and daughter around the planetary body who has once heard of Morya, of Saint Germain, or even of Lanello or the Mother of the Flame. All who have once heard of that call, let them hear again; for we do extend to all the gift of pardon, and of all we ask as well that pardon which is due. And therefore in this mutual love and forgiveness, let us begin anew.

Truly it is a cycle for new beginnings. Truly from the beginning we were winning. And so all of this energy to and fro out of the way of the central magnet of our purpose now can in an instant be drawn into the center, reconsecrated; and out of that energy, out of that substance redeemed, we would fashion the image of a Lord Christ, Lord Jesus, the one whom we adore.

Let, then, all this energy that has passed through the flame be for the coming of Christ and Buddha within the heart, within the church, within the home. Come, then, children of Israel, people of the one God, come. And by the Lamb and by the rod let us atone. Let us atone. And therefore let us be for the transmutation of all cycles, and then let us see what we can build for our God and for the children of our God. Let us build. This is the age of the building, this is the age of cycles turning, this is the moment of the coming and the blessedness of being.

Let all, then, who have heard of Camelot, let them come. Let them come from the farthest shores, let them come again, let them hear the call and answer; for I would discipline and I would nourish and I would train chelas, and I would bestow the gift of knighthood and the flame of Mother to ladies of the flame. I would return you, then, to the jousting and to the tournament. I will return you to the holy quest.

And then one day we will have our Table Round, and it will be our physical focus of the Great Central Sun and of the council chambers in India and in America where Chananda sits and all who serve, where Confucius comes and Lord Lanto and Mary the Mother. There, too, you will be bidden to sit. And we will have our Council of the Round Table, and that council will be the forum of lightbearers who are born to take the light of earth and fashion the new order of the ages.

I AM Morya, I AM one, one with my own chum, my own Lanello, and my Merlin, and our Guenevere is here, and each and every one of you we hold so dear and so very near. I embrace you, each and every one. Now look for the handclasp of Lanello and the touch of Merlin and, as you see, the smile of Mother who is with friends of old.

Your friendship to our Mother has been for us a comfort and to her the sustainment of life midst the tear and the laughter and the walk and the being here on earth. In the joy of the Buddha, we send gratitude for your vigil in the victory. We will never leave you, we will never leave you so long as you love and love and love. Yes, it is I, Morya. And in my hand I hold a cup. It is a cup of good cheer, a toast to the New Year.

Precious ones, in the chalice I seal you. And I bow before the next king and queen who will come to be in the center of the sun, the focus of Alpha and Omega. I bow before the one - you say you know not who? Why, of course, it is you and you and you and you! Welcome, king and queen, prince and princess, born to rule and born to reign. Come, come to Camelot again!

Note: The above dictation by El Morya was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the New Year's conference, Energy is God, in Pasadena, California, on January 1, 1977 (12:38-12:50)

a.m. PST)

Sweet Surrender to Our Holy Vow by the Ascended Master El Morya

Meditation upon the God flame:

Our will to thee we sweetly surrender now,
Our will to God flame we ever bow,
Our will passing into thine
We sweetly vow.

Affirmation of the God flame merging with the heart flame:

No pain in eternal surrender,
Thy will, O God, be done.
From our hearts the veil now sunder,
Make our wills now one.

Beauty in thy purpose,
Joy within thy name,
Life's surrendered purpose
Breathes thy holy flame.

Grace within thee flowing
Into mortal knowing,
On our souls bestowing
Is immortal sowing.

Thy will be done, O God,
Within us every one.
Thy will be done, O God -
It is a living sun.

Bestow thy mantle on us,
Thy garment living flame.
Reveal creative essence,
Come thou once again.

Thy will is every holy,
Thy will is ever fair.
This is my very purpose,
This is my living prayer:

Come, come, come, O will of God,
With dominion souls endow.
Come, come, come, O will of God,
Restore abundant living now.

And in full faith. ...

Note: "Sweet Surrender to Our Holy Vow," decree 10:18, is reprinted from *Invocations and Decrees for Keepers of the Flame*, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

Chapter 26

Saint Germain - June 26, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 26 - Saint Germain - June 26, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VIII

Spirals of Selflessness for the Madonna and Child

Part 1

And these are the spirals of selflessness
For the Madonna and the Child.
Upon the altar of the living God I place my flame.
And within that flame of violet light
A thousand million billion flames do glow -
Violet, pink, and purple hue.
The light of God through and through
Is the will to win, to cast out sin,
And to defend the Woman and her seed¹ -
I come in the hour of greatest need!

I come as Saint Germain, the world to claim
For Mary and her diamond heart
And for all who sing the song of the Lamb.²
I come to claim the ark of Noah and the ark of the covenant.³
I come to claim a flame that burns so bright,
Illumines that darkest night,
Dispels all ignorance, and calls them Home -
The sheep, the steadfast,
The ones who know their master's voice.⁴

Now hear, hear a rhapsody, hear a symphony,
Hear the chords, the chords of the flame from my very own soul. Hear the precision of
each chord and note and know
That this is the precision flow
Of light from cosmic spheres and other years,

¹Rev. 12:17.

²Rev. 15:3.

³Num. 10:33.

⁴John 10:4.

Descending cycles from the causal body,
Descending, spiraling through
To animate, to activate the soul and you -
You, my friends of light, devotees of that flame
Whose will to win will not allow your souls or bodies to take flight
When the hour of my coming is far, far into the night.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Good evening, knights and ladies of the flame. My heart is more than joy-filled this night as I come. I come to see this place filled with the golden glow of candlelight that is within your very own heart. Each one of you now will start a cosmic flame of victory, a cosmic flame of freedom. Here now the will to begin has proven unto me that your way is that way of selflessness, surrender - now to win.

I AM the cleansing action of the sacred fire within you that clears the way for the coming of the Holy Spirit. We are watching the vessels of consciousness of Keepers of the Flame as though you were newborn babes in incubators. We watch you with the watchful eye of the Guru, and only when you become Guru will you know how watchful is that eye of the teacher for the student on the path of righteousness. We watch the Keepers of the Flame throughout the earth. And we nourish and we come and we love and we nourish still. You are our children.

And so I come. I come joyously at the behest of the Lords of Karma and the Darjeeling Council and by your own hearts' calls to dedicate a new year and a new cycle. And so in preparation for my coming and the address that I would give to you this night, I have reviewed that which I have presented to you on previous occasions in the past year and in previous years. And my review has been of the effects of my dictations upon each individual soul, upon those who have heard my word through the messengers and upon those who have felt the emanation and the radiation of the flame of freedom with my coming.

And I have gone to the Darjeeling Council and I have conversed with the ascended masters concerning the effect of the flame of freedom and of the teachings of the seventh-ray masters upon the evolutions of earth. And do you know what Mother Mary has told me? She has told me, as I have also seen from the record, that when I have released the chastisement and the rebuke, when I have sent forth my lectures on selfishness and the sloth of the human consciousness, that this has produced the greatest fruit and the greatest reaction - a positive action for good and for righteousness and for a determined stand - not only among Keepers of the Flame, but among the souls who are attuned to the symphony of the violet ray.

I come once again, then, to denude and to place before the denuded self those spirals of selfishness that have stood in the way of the white-fire coil rising for the adornment of the Mother and the Child within you. I come, then, to poke a few holes through your concepts of yourselves that are less than true, views which you have held which have placed you a little farther along the Path than you in actuality are. For sometimes, you see, students think of themselves as more advanced than they are, and sometimes students think of themselves as being far behind all the rest when they in fact are indeed blest with a consciousness of purity and innocence that is truly the joy of the angels.

Let us then first deal with those who think they are a few steps beyond others on the Path. Let us deal with those, then, who perhaps have been with me and my teachings for a longer number of years than others, or some who feel they have had the association with the ascended masters, or others who feel because they are on in years they are thereby superior to others of lesser years' duration on this earth.

Well, I speak, then, I speak to you. For as you have been told, the scales of selfishness fall daily from the eyes and from the body temple of those who are pursuing a path of liberation. It must ever be so, beloved ones, that the transcending path of soul liberation must bring to view those aspects of selfishness which you did not view yesterday and which you did not view the day before, but which

today have become the very mote in the eye, the eye that would behold the closer view of God.

And so you see, even in the transcending of the self and the moving across the cosmos by the spirals of all-consuming love, there is that aspect of relativity that comes from the coordinate of the self against the backdrop of infinity. And therefore, the sun, as you behold it, shines a little differently on you today than it did yesterday because you are advancing sunward and therefore seeing other veins of consciousness, other flows and manifestations of the angles of the Mind of God.

Therefore understand that today's level of perfectionment must be more advanced than yesterday's and less advanced than that of the morrow. This is not the limitation of time and space or past and present and future, but it is the unfoldment by spirals and by spherical consciousness of your own focalization of cosmic consciousness here in that point of awareness, in that very soul identity that is in the state of becoming more and more and more of God.

Therefore understand that even in the consciousness of the messenger there is a constant reevaluation of life and the priorities of life and those energies which may be invested in the various manifestations of service on earth. That which yesterday might have been an innocent pastime or diversion today seems to her to be absolute selfishness and indulgence.

Understand, then, that in the course of evolution, even the ascended masters find ways and means for acceleration and expansion and an intensification of service. For thereby it is the leaven, the leaven of the consciousness of the Christ that works together in the body of God on earth and in heaven to work a mighty work for God, because each day brings us to a more concentrated and hence consecrated level of absorption in the things of the Spirit as those things of the Spirit apply to the here and now in Matter.

Now do you understand what I have said, beloved ones? ["Yes!"] I thank you. For you see, I would make a very specific application to your own life. I am certain that if you have taken to heart all that has transpired in this class that you will surely see that your life as you lived it in the weeks and months before your coming must now change to a newness of life, a new vibration, a new consciousness. For after all, could you stand in the presence of Omri-Tas and Mighty Victory and live again as you lived before? You must of course put on a greater mantle of awareness, of freedom, and of victory and therefore be reborn. And therefore the rebirth does come daily, precious hearts and precious loved ones.

Now I would ask for the stilling of consciousness and of all manifestations within this room. Let there be silence. Let there be stillness. Let there be the setting aside of all movement. For you see, I have come to deliver unto you a portion of the violet flame, and of my mantle, and of my causal body.

You who are Keepers of the Flame ought to understand that it is always at the point of the nexus, the point of the transfer of the cup, that there is the greatest opposition to the victory. At that place where the Word is delivered from on high into your keeping, at that point, that very heart center, there the fallen ones attempt to deprive the children of God unascended and the sons and daughters of God ascended of the interchange of the cosmic flow.

You see, then, that our messenger must stand at that nexus where the tides and the currents converge, where Alpha becomes Omega, Omega becomes Alpha, where the ascended masters stand, lowering that God consciousness to the plane of the Christ mind for all evolutions of Terra, and where the Keepers of the Flame rise to the plane of the Christ mind through their invocations and decrees. At that point is the release of the spoken Word.

I say, guard the chalice, guard the vessel. Understand that that is the point, the point of the flow that must be preserved, for it is the thread of contact. Understand the meaning of the term thread of contact. And understand that that word thread conveys the meaning of a very delicate, delicate stream of light that connects the worlds of ascended octaves and unascended evolutions. That thread is what the fallen ones would snap, and their attempt at the snapping of the thread is their attempt

to sever the very crystal cord that conveys the flow of life into the heart of the messenger.

See then that you understand the meaning of brotherhood and the meaning of community, for all that we share together is the result of the strength of each one multiplied by the light of the Christ and the I AM Presence of each one. See then that as you yourself will to be one who is called a messenger of light, one who is a messenger of the Word, as you give your decrees and invocations and your love to God, see that when you open your mouth to give your decrees that that also is the point of the nexus of a cosmic flow.

And until you open your mouth and give voice to the power of the Word, there is that momentum of opposition to that decree that sometimes rolls in as the very momentum of the hordes of darkness. And that opposition comes as a certain irregularity in your lives whereby you do not pursue the ritual of the flame or the setting aside of the giving of decrees at the appointed hour or the coming together with regularity for services.

Do you see, then, that the opposition being intense is also subtle, extremely subtle, and always it is to disturb that thread of contact? Each one maintains a thread of contact with the hosts of light, with the I AM Presence; and in each one of you, that thread of contact is for the very specific purpose to our cause, the entire cause of the Great White Brotherhood.

I speak especially to you, you who have come only recently into the understanding of the teachings. You have had a calling and a focalization of the thread of contact for many years, and even in previous incarnations. But your absence from our midst and from direct contact with the ascended masters has been carefully programmed by the fallen ones to keep you from an understanding and an awareness of the great, great import of that thread and of your individual service to life.

It has then been because of the calls of those students in embodiment to cut you free that you have come, for Keepers of the Flame daily invoke the flame of Life on behalf of those who are a part of this inner mandala. And they give invocation to the sword of Archangel Michael for the cutting free of souls of light who are bound by the psychic thralldom and the hedonism of the cults of this world.

I tell you, there are cults of Baal⁵ and of darkness abroad in this land. These are the real cults of the fallen ones, but they have in turn tried to slap upon the organization of the Great White Brotherhood and our messenger the term "cult" and "sect" and "fanaticism," and so forth and so on, when indeed they are the ones who are the purveyors of this symbolism of the goat of Mendes and of all of the accouterments of satanic rite, even when they know not that they have hitched their wagon not to the star of mighty Cosmos, but to the electronic belt, negative spirals of the fallen ones - those dark stars to whom is reserved the mist of blackness forever.⁶

See, then, the intricacies of the Law and of the teaching. See, then, how the thread of contact with our octave that is maintained by the science of the spoken Word is all that the children of God upon earth have - that thread of contact drawing them into the presence of the Holy of Holies. Thank God for those who yet pray in Jesus' name. Thank God for those who yet give the mantras in the name of Buddha, in the name of Mohammed, and the great avatars who have walked the earth. They also maintain the antahkarana; they are the unnumbered souls moving toward the whiteness and the brightness of the glory of the overcomers.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 2, 1977 (12:30-1:26 a.m. PST). It will be continued in next week's Pearl of Wisdom

⁵Num. 22:41.

⁶Jude 13.

Chapter 27

Saint Germain - July 3, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 27 - Saint Germain - July 3, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VIII

Spirals of Selflessness for the Madonna and Child

Part 2

I come, then, for a transfer of a portion of my energy. It is the violet flame. This transfer, then, is that you might have that flame of freedom, that violet flame of transmutation, for the protection of the delicate thread of contact - your individual contact with the ascended masters, with the I AM Presence, with the Christ Self, with the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, and with every soul of flame evolving in the planes of Mater. This is the meaning of the thread of contact.

We see then that that thread, as delicate heartbeat, as delicate physical focus within you of the heart chakra, is under the stress and the strain of the travail and the groaning of the birth of the Christ in Terra.⁷ I come to give you of my heart flame for the cushioning of your heart, for the cushioning of the thread, for the cushioning of consciousness. For you are engaged in a mighty struggle of life, the struggle then that is waged by the children of God, that struggle to bring light in the very midst of darkness.

Now it is not God who struggles, but only the consciousness that is out of the way of alignment with God. And yet the legions come and they use their swords and they use their energies to defend righteousness. And all the while here you are in physical incarnation, attempting to hold the balance for the legions of light, being used as their instruments day and night as they focus the energies of love through your chakras to anchor through you that intensity of light.

And as they use you to anchor the light, so the fallen ones come in and attack your very blessed body temples and your organization and your decrees and your service. And then the legions of light come to defend you against these hordes who attack their outpost. And as you feel these pressures mounting, sometimes weary in your service, and you stop and you give your invocations in that very moment - giving forth the call to the violet flame, to Archangel Michael, and to beloved Astrea - you yourself are giving the authority to the legions of light to enter into your very own forcefield and to clear you of those fallen ones who are attempting to stop the flow of light through you.

Do you understand then what a great and mighty spirit of cosmic cooperation exists between the angels, the Elohim, the ascended masters, and your very own blessed selves? This is the meaning of brotherhood! This is the meaning of the sacred trust and the trysting of our souls as we partake of the cup, the blessed cup of communion. And as we drink of the blessed blood of Christ that is our

⁷Rom. 8:22.

very Spirit, our very flow of life, our very understanding, we indeed drink of the living teaching, we drink of the living doctrine, and it is as the sustaining flow of the wine of God pressed out from the winepress of the Holy Spirit and the hosts of the Lord.

See then that you come into a spirit of great gratitude and appreciation, especially when you are tempted to doubt and to fear. Why, I tell you, precious ones, the greater the presence of doubt and fear, the greater you will understand is the intensification of the battle. And when you feel that doubt and fear, it is precisely the scenario that I have described to you. It is because God is using you for the victory that you must then defend your citadel against the inroads of those fallen ones who are in a state of such fear themselves because they stand to lose their very stronghold and their stranglehold among the children of God upon earth.

And therefore they come into your auras with a trembling and a fear that is far, far greater than the fear that could ever be known by the children of God. And after all, what do the children of God have to fear? I say, nothing; for they are the children of God and the only fear that they ought to have is that reasonable, awesome feeling of reverence for the Lord God himself. This is the fear of the Lord that is certainly not the trembling of the wicked, but it is the realization that one stands in the very presence of the Holy of Holies. It is the awe and the reverence and the respect. This is the fear that you ought to feel, for God in his living flame Presence can certainly make the difference in the life everlasting or aught else that may manifest because you reject that life everlasting.

See then that the fear of the fallen ones is the fear of death, the fear of annihilation, the fear of losing the very life source that they have as they tie into the forcefields of the lightbearers to syphon off and to vampirize their light. This is the fear that they transfer to you when they stand in your auras. It is unnatural. It is unholy. And I say to you, by God and by God's grace and by his name, you ought to identify that energy and that vibration as having no part with your soul or your mastery, for you have the teaching of the Law. And when you have the teaching of the Law and the understanding of the love of God, there is no such entertaining, no such entertaining of these discarnates or of their emanations.

Let it be clear, then, that God-mastery is won by illumination, this very illumination which I give you. All consciousness of death is the consciousness of the fallen ones who are spiraling through the cycles of death. For death is not real, it does not exist. You cannot die, you live forever in God. The leaves may fall from the trees and that which you use as a vehicle may one day pass through the cycles of repolarization, but death there is not.

Therefore you see, all fear is based on death. Fear, then, is unreal, death is unreal, and doubt is unreal; for the doubt is predicated upon the sense of the separation from God. You are not separate from God, therefore you have nothing to doubt. The fallen ones are indeed separate from God, and therefore they are filled with doubts.

Can you not see, then, that all of these vibrations are anti-Christ in nature, 'anti' the Christ being born within you? And they are the direct assault upon your very lifestream - the streaming of life in your being coursing back, back to the Great Central Sun, back to the ascension in the light, back over the coils of God consciousness into the flaming center of freedom.

Now, then, when you are in the fray and as you move in the midst of the world day by day, you may not have the full memory and God-realization of every word that I speak to you this night, but you will bear the record in your soul, for I am placing that reel of gold, the winding on the spool of the record of this dictation. And if you will call to your Christ Self and to me, it will replay within the citadel of your being, and then you will have the reminder not only of my word, but of my flame and my Presence.

I give you the spool on which is wound that golden wire, that golden energy field that records the spoken Word. And upon it is also recorded a very specific dictation directed to you personally and to your soul directly from my heart. This is real, beloved ones; for I have written and I have

spoken to each and every one of your souls on another track even as I have been speaking through this messenger to you.

Do not doubt, for it is real, for I am here, and the transfer is being made. And your soul now receives from the hand of my angel this very special, special spool that contains the thread of an immortal recording pertaining to the path to your ascension, to the goal, and to the immediate necessity of shedding certain snakeskins of selfishness whereby you may come forth as that golden, serpentine light and energy coil, rising, rising on the spinal altar, unimpeded, not deterred, and fortified by the protection of the thread of contact.

Now I place around the thread and the most delicate forcefield of the thread a portion of violet flame from my heart. There it will remain as long as you, in each twenty-four-hour cycle, will give one call to the violet flame, one simple call such as the mantra "I AM a being of violet fire - I AM the purity God desires!" Using the name of God I AM and calling forth the violet flame will give to me and to your I AM Presence the authority to recharge that concentrated forcefield of the violet flame each and every day, each and every twenty-four-hour cycle.

Precious ones, there is a problem in the seeing of selfishness. For one never knows when one is selfish until one has placed one foot upon the upper ledge, the next step up the mountain. With the right foot on the higher step, one can see where the left foot yet is, one can glimpse a former state of consciousness. Pray, then, for the opening and the clear seeing.

It is not our desire to be monotonous in our releases or to hammer on the very same point of the Law. Yet I say, consider the artist or the sculptor or the one who hammers on the anvil the precious metal. Think how many times that one must go over and over a certain point to bring it into clarity, into definition for the perception of truth. Therefore, when the ascended masters teach, when they come before you to make the same request that has been made before, that is: "Precious ones, will you not this day set aside some aspect of selfishness that is your portion, your just portion to place upon the altar of the sacred fire?"

We come with this request, yet some of you have heard this request before and some have said therefore, "Well, I have heard this before. It is the same old teaching. Because I have heard it before, I will rest my ears, for Saint Germain is speaking to someone else who has not yet heard the Word."

Well, precious ones, this is understandable from the standpoint of human nature, for human nature quickly becomes bored and constantly seeks the new, the exciting, the extravagant, the sensational. And you see how the moneychangers in the temples constantly play upon this factor of the human consciousness, that absence of constancy to go over and over and over again the precious Word.

You see, the violet flame and the seventh-ray flame - it is a ray of ritual. And in ritual the soul delights in going over the same beautiful cadences of the prayer, of the decree, of sacred scripture. Words that are thousands of years old still ring true, and they carry a message and a flame and a forcefield of light to the soul. And in the familiar, like the familiar story to the little child, in the familiar word of the great teachers is comfort, is reinforcement for life, and is the strengthening of the coil of the ascension.

Each time you go over the precious Word, the precious Word that He spoke, you are reinforcing the spirals of your God consciousness. And therefore if I ask you today to lay something upon the altar that you are willing to relinquish, some little preference of the self, something that you have withheld - perhaps it is within you that little mark of dishonesty where you have been dishonest with yourself or perhaps dishonest with your loved ones, perhaps that is what ought to go into the flame this day, or perhaps it is a penchant for eating those sweets that you ought not to eat because you know that it weakens your auric envelope to have your body temple saturated with those sugars that do not allow you to concentrate your sacred energies.

These little indulgences here and there, they are what makes for the totality of strength and of courage and of warriors bold - those who can, as Lanello has said, push away from the table, push

themselves away from this or that habit pattern that has come for the binding of the soul instead of for the liberation for the goal.

Now if I were to come to you each and every morning or if you were to hear my dictation of this day each and every morning, you would say to yourself, would you not, "Well, Saint Germain spoke then on January 2. He spoke to us, he said it. And I laid that portion of myself on the altar that day and therefore I do not have to listen to this portion of the dictation today."

Well, precious ones, I think for a New Year's resolution it would be truly the greatest gift that you could offer to the Lords of Karma and to your own blessed Christ Self to find something each day to place upon the altar, something - some token of surrender, some token whereby that ongoingness, that self-transcending power, wisdom, and love might be a part of your inspiration and your integration with the morning light, beginning each day by putting something, something into the flame, something, even that which seemed precious to you yesterday. It is all for the greater glory of the light of God that never fails. It is the glory of the cause and the glory of your ascension. It is for the glory of the oneness with our octaves of light.

It is not my desire to come to you with a New Year's spanking, but to hope that a New Year's talking will do well with the child within you. And therefore I set aside the spanking and I talk to you as I would talk to a little child. I speak to the little child. I speak to you as you were at the age of eight or ten, in your innocence, in your desire to love God, in your not knowing the way to go. I speak to you, then, as Arthur would have spoken to the little boy who would take the flame of Camelot yet who perhaps knew not exactly how to carry that flame or the full perspective of the future and what was dependent upon the carrying of that flame by that one little child.

God is dependent, oh, so very dependent upon you for the integration of the higher worlds with worlds here below. And therefore I say to you, let yourselves be trained in the path of initiation from childhood on, and so train your children after you. For you see, when it comes down to the very great pearl, the pearl of great price, do you know what that pearl is?⁸ Do you know what it is in your life? Do you know what makes the pearl shine with the colors of the resurrection flame? Do you know what makes that pearl become a causal body of light? It is the path of service.

"Oh," you say, "I have heard that before." Yes, yes, my beloved, and you will hear it again and again.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 2, 1977 (12:30-1:26 a.m. PST). It will be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.

⁸Matt. 13:45-46.

Chapter 28

Saint Germain - July 10, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 28 - Saint Germain - July 10, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

VIII

Spirals of Selflessness for the Madonna and Child

Part 3

Each day we see, we see the paths that begin in the center and that diverge - the path of those who take the teachings for enjoyment, personal enjoyment and satisfaction, and the path of those who take the teachings for service to God and to humanity. All the difference of worlds between the two, all the difference of the shining ones, all the difference of the spectrum from one end of a cosmos to another - that is the separation of these two paths.

Yet those who have taken the one path of having the teaching for personal enjoyment do not know, in many cases, that they are not acting as servants of the Most High. They take perhaps a little service here and there, a little wetting of the toe or the finger to be the real thing, to be the total immersion, the total baptism of the body and the soul, the mind and heart by the waters - the purple and gold flowing - the waters of service.

Let us consider then the path of service, what it offers the soul: a day-to-day balancing of karma, therefore it is called karma yoga; a day-to-day devotion to the flame of Life in the heart of humanity, therefore it is called bhakti yoga; a day-to-day studying, a studying of the teachings, a becoming of the teachings, the infusion of the self with that enlightenment of the Buddha, therefore service is called jnana yoga. Therefore it is the mastery of the lower bodies - of the mental body, the feeling body, and the physical body - through these three ways of yoga, all of this on the path of service, all of this self-contained in the wholeness of the sphere.

Then comes the royal road, the royal path through integration, through the eighth ray that is called raja yoga. And so it is that service is the fulfillment of this path as well, for in service there is integration with the Great White Brotherhood, there is integration with the I AM Presence, there is integration with all of life.

See then that in service - as the mistress of life and the mistress of the energies of life - there is the way for the God-mastery of the four lower bodies, there is the way for the balancing of the karma, there is the way for the fulfillment of one's duty to become God, and there is the absorption of the self into the Higher Self. See, then, that those who would keep the flame of life keep the flame of the sixth ray, the flame of the Elohim of Peace, Peace and Aloha.

Understand, then, that I do not stand before you making a speech like your politicians for a certain thing that I desire to have passed through Congress or passed through your midst and accepted. I am

not pleading for an opinion, for whimsy, for something temporary, nor do I stand in the marketplace of life selling my wares and shouting out the merits of this commodity. I stand before you the observer of thousands and thousands of years, years marked by the marching of the pilgrims who are carrying the votive light and the candle of their devotion.

And the marking of this time and space is by the walk of the pilgrims of the flame. See them marching over the vastness of a cosmos. By their steps is the counting of hundreds of thousands of years, and by their steps is the marking in time and space of the flow of the energies of service to life.

I come, then, I come to bid you welcome to the path of initiation for the new year. And I am sustaining my dictation and my fiery forcefield within your midst for the very, very sacred purpose of the transfer of my Self to your Self. And even the duration of this conference is that we might tarry an extra day together in the tent of our God absorbing one another's light and love; for as you absorb the presence of the ascended masters, so we take into ourselves your souls, your four lower bodies, and you live within us for this period of our communion. And then when you make your way from the tent, you find impressed upon you very delicate forcefields and momentums of the very inner computer of life, energy fields and the release of patterns that are for the enhancement of the path of the ascension.

I AM Saint Germain, and I do come with a great love in my heart. I come for the setting of the cycle of the year, for the fulfillment, then, of the Omega spiral of the two-hundredth anniversary of the United States of America. This half, then, of that year begun July 4, 1976 must be the period when you confirm in Matter what has been given forth in Spirit.

This half of the year will be for the acceleration of the publishing of the Word, and to that end I give a dispensation from my heart to all those who are making possible the publication of the Word - from the printers and the typesetters to the artists, to the messenger, to every Keeper of the Flame in the field who is keeping that flame, waiting and attending each birth of the Christ consciousness in each one of our books which goes forth as the manna to the children of Israel.

I give a special dispensation to all of you and to souls of light in the planetary body who will ratify the flame of freedom in the coming six-month period and who will ratify that flame on behalf of the Mother and her children. Call to me, and I will increase your portion daily. Call to me, and I will increase your strength and your light and your love. Call to me, and we will complete the cycle of victory.

Understand that outside of Keepers of the Flame, the people of America do not realize that this year of the bicentennial has this period of the Omega fulfillment cycle, that it must be accomplished and fulfilled victoriously in order to set the pattern for the next one-hundred-year cycle. And therefore, many have forgotten the celebration, thinking only of a certain day and not of the entire year, and especially letting down the guard now that the cycles have turned and they are busy thinking about what they will do in business and in school and in life and in general in the coming months.

Let the fervor of patriotism and of freedom and of Godfre be sustained. Let it be sustained by the playing of the dictations and the lectures from Higher Consciousness. And let it be sustained also as you choose to read and to reread the "Admonishments of the Seven Archangels," now published for your convenience in the paperback form. Will you read these dictations of the seven archangels and their archeiai with the following in mind:

Will you take each of the releases on each of the seven rays, the release of Alpha and of Omega through the archangels, and will you make for yourselves a notebook listing, then, those conditions that are pointed out by these emissaries of God that are the reason for the coming of the judgment - in other words, mankind's misuses and misqualifications of the light of the seven rays?

Then will you watch? Keeping watch on the wall of the Lord,⁹ will you watch the human consciousness, watch all that transpires in America and in every nation, and add to the list those conditions manifesting on earth this day which are also a perversion of the seven rays, a perversion that has not been specifically listed by the archangels and the archeiai?

Will you, then, do this after the pattern that has been taught to you by our messenger this day? Will you take both the recordings of the emissaries of the Brotherhood in these Pearls of Wisdom as well as your own deliberations with the Christ mind, your Christ Self, and the Cosmic Christ; will you combine these two, then, in your own individual and specific invocations for the redemption of the light of the seven rays? [“Yes!”]

This, then, is the call from the Seven Holy Kumaras and the Ancient of Days,¹⁰ for the Seven Holy Kumaras have come forth to sponsor the seven chohans and the seven archangels and to sponsor the chelas serving under the seven chohans of the rays. They have come forth, then, with their light. It is a quickening fire, it is a sacred fire, it is the increment of the Lord Christ to enable you to be stabilized in a greater intensity of light that you might confirm the judgment where you are.

In order to confirm that judgment, you must read those Pearls and you must say, “In the name of the Christ, in the name of the I AM Presence, I do ratify the judgment of the Lord God through the seven archangels this day - through beloved Lord Michael, beloved Jophiel, beloved Chamuel, beloved Gabriel, beloved Raphael, beloved Uriel, and beloved Zadkiel.”

As you confirm that judgment, as you ratify it, so will the cycles roll through you - from the archangels the energy to sustain the feeling of God, from Sanat Kumara and the Seven Holy Kumaras the sacred fire to sustain the memory of the Ancient of Days and that memory of the judgment and that memory of the original blueprint of life to which the judgment will turn every living soul on Terra, then the chohans and the Great Divine Director to sustain the mental concepts, and finally the mighty Elohim and your own blessed I AM Presence to enable you to ratify it in a very physical, practical way for the changing of physical conditions on earth.

You, then, who are our students at inner planes in the retreats and those of you who have attended Summit University, to you I give this assignment. It is a very real assignment. And, blessed ones, after all, I too must have some way to test your souls, some way to see if truly you will answer a little request that I make.

And so I tell you in advance and I do not conceal from you that your fulfillment of this request will tell me many things. It will tell me if your heart and your determination can be focalized through all of your chakras and that you can bring the full forces of your being to bear upon conditions and that your appreciation of the ascended masters is not only in the period of dictations, but will also be in that period when you have to work and work hard to manifest the attunement and the necessary action of the Law.

I will also tell you in advance that I am not the only one who will be watching to see how you complete this request. The Holy Kumaras, the chohans, the archangels, and the Elohim, the Great Divine Director will also be watching, for we are drawing into our mandala those who would be made knights and ladies of the flame.

We would return, then, to the knighting ceremony. We would call you forth after a certain period of training and soul purging and soul disciplining. We would call you forth to be knighted and to receive that title of Knight of the Flame and Lady of the Flame. But we must prepare you for that day and that manifestation, and one of the preparations which you must have is the willingness to respond and to be disciplined and to answer me in a certain request.

Well, I do realize that many of you understand this and that without my explanation you would

⁹Isa. 62:6.

¹⁰Dan. 7:9.

leap to fulfill my request. But then again there are some who will hear the request and then by and by forget it, set it aside, and not keep it, and therefore be deprived of the blessing. And therefore, as you are close to my heart and my very own chelas, I oblige you by telling you who will be looking over your shoulder in the year to come.

Now, beloved ones, it is my great joy to commune with you and to talk with you, and I would stay and stay another hour. But I will conclude my address so that you can absorb that which I have given to you and so that you may prepare yourself for the next step of the acceleration of consciousness being brought to you by beloved Maximus and his legions of the Great Central Sun.

Understand, then, that it was necessary for me to come this evening prior to his dictation and it was necessary for you to keep the vigil of the flame. For from the beginning of the evening unto this moment, your souls and your chakras have passed through many gradations of acceleration, point by point, little by little, until even you do not realize how exalted your consciousness is in this moment and how you have been peaked to that attunement that now enables you to receive the maximum energies of beloved Maximus.

Will you not then continue your meditation and your attunement as I prepare with the messenger for the coming of this blessed being from the Great Central Sun who speaks his inaugural address to earth's evolutions this day?

In the name of the Madonna and Child, in the name of the magnificent flame of selflessness which you carry, I stand before you, your Knight Commander, and I salute you in the cross of Malta!

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 2, 1977 (12:30-1:26 a.m. PST).

Chapter 29

Maximus - July 17, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 29 - Maximus - July 17, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

IX

The Energy of the Great Central Sun

This is the dispensation of the Word sent forth, the Word that arcs from the light of Alpha, from the heart of Omega, unto the heart uplifted for a cosmic purpose. I bow before the God within you. I am a servant of the Most High. I adore him wherever he has enshrined a portion of himself in the vastness of the cosmos. I bow before the Lord of Creation in the bird of springtime, in the blade of grass, in the child, in the chela, in the humble of every system of worlds.

I step forth from out the Great Central Sun to focalize on this occasion of my coming the counterpoint forcefield of an energy center that is within the Central Sun. It is the counterpoint of Omega. Therefore I come on a mission for the Mother. I come in devotion of the eternal light of Omega, the one, the beautiful, the light. The Almighty One has pronounced that that certain forcefield shall be sustained and maintained by the light which I carry. And the light which I AM that is the light of God is always dedicated to the intensification of that light that is called Maximus. This name that I bear as the banner of a son of God may be used then as a noun or as a verb.

I come then to Maximus. I come then, as you would say, to maximize the effort, the concentration, the light. I come then, O sacred ones, to sustain a certain focus of the Great Central Sun Magnet. This forcefield will be for the eventual ascension and return of this sector of the Mater cosmos unto the white fire core of Alpha. It is, as it were, the placing of the dot, the marking of the spot - that focal point from which these several worlds will ascend one day. And that one day, as a distance of time and space, need not concern you, for it is beyond your comprehension.

Nevertheless since in this age we have one in incarnation in Terra who can receive our light, it was determined by cosmic councils that this transfer of light should be announced and recorded and written in the annals of Terra that some who hear, that some who read, that some who discern life might also have the opportunity to accelerate consciousness by the knowledge of the very presence of the energy field.

You may also call that energy field Maximus; for you see, the word has many connotations, and it is a point for the centering of consciousness on a certain light of Mother - the MA of a cosmos and the I of individualization, and again the confirmation of Mother within the US of the Elohim, of twin flames, and of Alpha and Omega. And the mighty X-factor in the center of the word is the nexus of the turning of the cycles for the integration of the flow of the Buddha and the Mother over the figure-eight pattern. You will note that the sign of the X is the abbreviation for the sign of the figure eight. You simply erase the curves and you are left with the X in the center. Maximus! [MA-

X-I-M-US] It is the representation of dedication to the Mother of all life and to all that is suspended within her womb.

I AM a light, a kindling light of worlds. My service to life is in the center of the flaming yod. My service to life is in the center of the Elohim. And when I say "my," I include in my self-awareness a numberless array of cosmic beings, all of whom are dedicated to that flame, that flame of cognizance of the Almighty Maximus.

It is not easy for unascended lifestreams to understand cosmic consciousness, identification of worlds all in one. What is the being that I AM? What is the garment that I wear? Can you transcend planes and leave off from the identification of myself and my role as an anthropomorphic form? Can you tear yourself from the boundaries of an image that looks like yourself and behold before you a flaming sphere, a spherical one, a consciousness that does not attempt to occupy a body such as your own or even a semblance of that form?

I come before you, then, as a sphere of light that you may be weaned from that typical consciousness that would place cosmic beings in a mold inappropriate to our functioning. As your scientists will soon display, there are vehicles and modes and then there are again vehicles and modes for the journey, for the work, for the exploration of a cosmos. When you have outgrown a certain mode, it is put aside and you occupy another mode.

In reality, one and all are spheres of light. But then to be that sphere in actuality will require some spirals of acceleration. Therefore I AM come, for it is the key to acceleration that I bring and that I manifest in this energy field. Think of this! - the key to acceleration. The Brotherhood has brought to you over the years the key to expansion, the key to becoming yourself, and many keys of alchemy. You have heard the word acceleration, but do you understand the meaning of the acceleration of acceleration?

Well, it is a multiplication factor. It is the exponent of God himself whereby God transcends himself. Only those who have the consciousness and the light necessary and the required attainment will have access to this Maximus acceleration of acceleration. But then we come for only one if there be but one; we come for two if there be but two. For you see, wherever there is a soul in cosmos who has come to that point to fulfill the obligation to accelerate light in this manner, there I must come, there I must stand, there I must bow before the flame of God.

Who is it that has impelled me from out the Great Central Sun to arc an energy field and to teach a chela in the way? Well, I will not tell you this day, but perhaps another year and another will see that revelation revealed to you. It matters not, you see, for what one can do all can do.

I bring you this teaching in order that you might understand the cosmic import of the statement, When the pupil is ready the teacher appears. Imagine this - how the Almighty One does not neglect one soul evolving in time and space. Not one soul escapes the gaze of those solar hierarchies, the Solar Logoi, and those ones whom you consider to be so far, far beyond in the levels of hierarchy.

Yet, you see, there is a ringing. It is the ringing of the energy of the soul when it reaches a certain peak of attunement and attainment. And in that moment of the ringing, there is the registering within the very being of the members of cosmic councils, and all know when a certain soul has reached a certain momentum of attainment. Not until that moment is that soul recognized by certain members of hierarchy, for they leave to the servants of God, the ascended masters serving the specific worlds, that duty of ministering to life.

But when certain unascended souls by attunement reach levels of awareness that can even equate with those who are ascended, then, then the identity comes across the screen, the screen of the penetration, and the members of the Cosmic Council will see that soul as clearly as though the soul were in proximity, standing near, even when that soul is a billion light years distant. Think you then that somehow God does not know your thought, your heart, your actions?

There is a vast network that comprises the comfort flame. The comfort flame interpenetrates that cosmos, and the very nature of the comfort flame is the Mother's awareness of her child. Wherever the child is, the Mother knows. If the child is happy or sad, in distress or danger, the Mother knows, the Mother keeps the vigil. So is this comfort energy of life the registering upon a cosmos of all that transpires.

I breathe out the sacred breath. It is a breath that you have not breathed in this life. It comes now to you. Breathe deeply, take into yourself the essence of my life.

Do you know that you have many ways of marking those footsteps in the sands of time - the path through space, the handprint, the footprint, the Electronic Presence, the inner blueprint, the word that you speak? But do you know that you also leave a record by the breath? For when you breathe in, the breath is stamped with the record of your soul; and when you breathe out, the imprint is left. Think of that as miraculous as the very hairs of your head being numbered.¹ And if the hairs of your head and if your breath and your hand and your feet and your heartbeat, then how much more your days and your comings and your goings and your taking of the energy of life.

How great is the wondrous plan of God. How grateful we are in humility for the wonders that we observe. We behold the glory of the stars, of the simple manifestations of stellar consciousness, and we rejoice, and we are glad, and this, this gladness transferred to you is all that you require for the solution of every problem hour by hour. It is gladness, it is singing, it is praise and thanksgiving, it is music in the soul. It is simply knowing God is that dispels all wrong, all injustice, all weariness of heart and soul.

Think, then, on simple truth for comfort. The simple truth is comfort. Then the application of simple truth to the complex formulas of a cosmos - this, this is for acceleration of acceleration of Maximus.

See, then, how the strains of consciousness of God give to you the requirement of each hour, each cycle of opportunity to be God. Yes, he fashioned a sword of blue flame as opportunity! Yes, he fashioned that sword! I was there. I saw him, Michael the Archangel, fashioning the sword that you would one day wield and by which you would be cut free - another example of opportunity, of gladness, of the simple lines of truth with so much usefulness for these planes.

Usefulness! Is that not a good definition of truth? Usefulness! If you are truth, then be useful to God and man. If you are not useful, then tie into the cosmic plan, then forge a God-identity and see, see how you will be useful - useful in love, in liberation, in life, not death. So measure your overcoming and your attainment by your usefulness to the community of God, to the Brotherhood, to all life. Is not usefulness the parallel of service? How can you be of service if your life is not molded in the practical measures of usefulness?

Some have noticed that very shortly after retirement, many souls take their leave of this plane because they no longer feel useful to life. As long as they are active in the flow of life and in giving of themselves in service, they are sustained in life by the flame of usefulness. That which ceases to be useful ceases to be - it is the law of cosmos. The energy then must be recycled. It has served its purpose and so it must go on evolving to a greater usefulness.

I come in the gratitude that I have been useful to God this day and to your souls, that I have been useful unto Mother Omega, unto Father Alpha, and unto the children of God and the one who keeps the flame of Mother on Terra. This is my satisfaction of this cycle and of my coming.

Will you not also be grateful that you also have been useful to God this day very simply in being the recipients of my ray? This is usefulness, and if you had not accomplished another act this day, you would have served a grand and cosmic purpose. For you see, the condition of my coming to speak, set by Alpha and Omega, was that a certain number of Keepers of the Flame should gather

¹Matt. 10:30.

to transfer that light and that word, to balance the energy, the intense light that otherwise could not be borne either by the messenger or by the children of God on earth.

That number has been met. I will not tell you what the number is, but I will tell you this: that on another occasion in cycles past - a number of years - there was an opportunity when I could have spoken, when Alpha and Omega sent forth the same requirement. And on that occasion the requirement was not met, the sufficient number of Keepers of the Flame had not come, had not answered the call to one of the conferences. And therefore, so as not to disappoint the messengers or the Keepers of the Flame, it was not told at that time. And therefore you see, by your coming you have redeemed and atoned for that lack and thus fulfilled your usefulness - past, present, and future.

When you are thinking, then, in future days to make your decision whether or not to make the trek to come where the dictations are given forth, will you consider that others are also making decisions - cosmic councils and cosmic beings - and that their decision whether or not to make the trek to Terra may very well depend upon your decision whether or not to make the trek to the place consecrated by the Great White Brotherhood in this age.

Awesome? Is it awesome? Well I say to you, precious ones, all of life is awesome indeed. The vastness of our interrelationship and our interresponsibility - it is vast. Our decisions affect lifewaves in far-flung worlds, but then yours do also. And by this you may know that God lives in you.

And therefore, I take my leave of you and I bow to the God within as the great Source of Life in Mater. The God within you I salute, and your free will aligned with that God I do praise in his name, I AM THAT I AM.

Note: The above dictation by Maximus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 2, 1977 (1:38-2:07 a.m. PST).

Chapter 30

Jesus Christ - July 24, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 30 - Jesus Christ - July 24, 1977

ENERGY IS GOD

X

“Except Ye Eat the Flesh of the Son of Man ...”

Bearers of light, sons and daughters of flame, I stand in your midst to perform the ceremony of the transfer of light. From out the Great Central Sun, the Elohim of God send forth a ray. The ray of light is a ray of hope. It is God's energy and his love. It is a ray of light that must be transferred from point to point and consciousness to consciousness throughout the body of God in heaven and on earth. And therefore the cycles roll and the energies flow, and I AM for the implementation of the God flame within you.

I come to transfer to you the light that is my own, that is the Father's light which he has made my own and which I have made my own by the opening of the valve of the heart and the allowing of the Life that is God to flow. This day I stand before you and I ask you to do the same, to understand the alchemy: “I and my Father are one.”¹

It is the Father's work that is accomplished in and through you as you open the valve of the heart. It is the sacred heart of the eternal Christos of which I speak. It is the spiritual heart, and the valve of that heart is the open door which, when once opened by the Christ and confirmed by your free will, no man can shut.² I AM the open door and the opening of the door within you this day for the light, the light that is in the inner worlds, to manifest in the outer worlds [in order] that outer worlds might come into alignment and be according to that will that is the very formula of the creation.

The will of God, O children of the sun, is not superimposed upon the creation. It is integral to the creation, inherent within it. It is the very fiber and the fabric, the warp and the woof of life. Whoso therefore is out of harmony with that will is out of life, out of the creation. Therefore let not the body of God be separated from that holy will.

I come for the assimilation that you might assimilate energy that is necessary for the redemption of God's people and that we might assimilate the energy that is God's that is locked within you - locked within matrices of imperfection. We come to assimilate that which belongs to God which men have thought to be their own, which they may make their own only when they ratify and confirm the will to which it was sent.

I am sent this day also as the arrow that is shot from the bow of the Eternal Archer. I am come as the Son of God. And I transfer through this open door to your open door energies that must be

¹John 10:30.

²Rev. 3:8.

anchored in Terra, posited in the very chalice of the hearts of a people for the turning of the cycles of the age and of the ages.

I come with the mystery - the eating of the flesh of the Son of man, the drinking of his blood. Unless this be accomplished in you, you have no life that is God's; for this flesh is meat indeed, and this blood is drink indeed. It comes from the Father.

As I am of the Father, so as you are in me and partake of my consciousness, you are one with the Father and you have that flow of consciousness that is eternal Life, and therefore you are sustained only by the energy that is God's.³ The flesh and the blood of the Son of man is the energy consecrated as the fulfillment on earth of the light of the eternal Christos in Father, in Mother, in Spirit, in Matter, in the principle of adhesion, cohesion, and the polarity of every form of energy.

I AM the light of the transfer of the Elohim. Understand the mystery of the absorption of the body and blood of Christ. Understand that all that I AM you must become. You will become this as you open the door and sup with me, partaking of that substance which God has given to me which is my very identity. Therefore the assimilation, therefore the integration, therefore this day heaven becomes earth, earth becomes heaven. And as you receive, you may give. But only if you are willing to receive will you have the wherewithal to give to life that portion necessary for the resurrection.

My life is lived for the sole purpose that you might become life, and I witness among all nations and peoples in this hour, and I give to the souls of earth the vision of their becoming the Christ. Behold, see the image of the Son of man! Behold, see the image of that Son being fashioned within you by the great kindling light of the Spirit! Behold, see the angelic hosts who come to minister to the newborn child!

I AM the same yesterday and today and forever.⁴ I come to bring to you the nearness of your own Christ Self and the understanding of the Law of the One. I AM the opening of the way of the Great Central Sun within you.

I raise my hands for the clearing of the sacred centers of life by the sign of the cross, which is the God-control of that energy of the Great Central Sun that is released daily and hourly through each one of the sun centers within you - those spheres of light, the golden chakras. So let the flow of Alpha be the delivery unto the world of that energy garnered within the flame.

As the wise virgins have trimmed their lamps,⁵ so let these lamps trimmed now with oil be the energy that is sent forth for the balancing of this earth and for the planes of consciousness and for the clearing of the air and the sea and the land by the action of the sacred fire. Let it be the purging of worlds within and worlds without, and let the return of that energy which is sent forth through you in my name be for the sustainment of that current within your being whereby the energy that flows also forms the ascending spiral that is the path to your eternal reunion with God.

I AM come that you might have life and that more abundantly manifest in the here and now!⁶ I AM come to remove the moneychangers from the temple of our God and from the temple of the people!⁷ I AM come for the thrusting of the energy of the Great Central Sun whereby all must give accounting this day in the Law of the One! Let them stand, then, before the judgment hall as I stood and as you stand, for none are spared in the hour of the judgment! And unto the souls of light is the judgment the manifestation of that love whereby they are sealed in the eye of God.

Let the judgment, then, be for the separation to the right and to the left of mankind's uses and misuses of the sacred energies of life. And let those who have been sown as the tares among the good

³John 6:53-58.

⁴Heb. 13:8.

⁵Matt. 25:1-13.

⁶John 10:10.

⁷Matt. 21:12.

wheat,⁸ let the seed of the wicked also know that the hour of redemption is come and the hour of choosing to bend the knee and bow to the inner light of the Christ is also come. He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth the Christ of his own Self⁹ - the Supreme One, the Mediator, the very God from the heart of the Great Central Sun.

I AM come for the transfer of that energy that is for the salvation of the soul of a planet and a people. Where is the source of salvation but in God? Why do mankind seek other sources? Why do they not give unto him the glory? Well, I will answer that question. It is because they have gone out of the way and not understood who I AM. If they would understand their very real identity in Christ, then they would know that the confirmation of that being, I AM THAT I AM, is the key to the solution of every problem of the age.

Understand, then, that the question may well be asked: If they do not seek answers in the Godhead and in the white fire core of being that is the God within, then perchance may it not be that they are not in actuality desirous of finding solutions but of only giving the impression that they are seeking solutions? And in the meantime they are garnering unto themselves the precious energies of God that ought to be in the very hand of those who are committed to love and to life and to the great cosmic flow whereby all parts of the one whole receive proportionately that energy that is meted out according to the path of initiation, according to the inner attainment of the soul.

We do not ask for equality that distributes to mankind without regard for the inner development of the soul light those resources of the Spirit. We seek for that equality whereby each man must bear his own burden and each man is rewarded according to his works. And that grace which confirms the works is that grace which is the result of the soul's inner meditation on the Law of the One. This is true equality. It is equal opportunity to be the son of God and the daughter of God where you are, measure for measure. Therefore according to the measure of energy that is the input, so is the net gain of energy by the exponent of the Christ-potential.

See how the multiplication factor of a holy science will teach to you a holy religion. See how each one abiding in the planes of Mater can find the principle of life whereby the increase and the law of the increase can be known as the inner alchemy of the soul's reunion with the Maker.

I AM come that all might have life. I AM come with the teaching of the law of abundance. And I send forth the light of the judgment upon those among mankind who have taken the abundance of the Almighty One to hoard it, then, for their selfish interest and for private gain, who have kept from the people the true energy of life and have given unto them only the husks.

I tell you, precious ones, God is a very real and integral part of life that is lived on earth. If mankind do not know this, it is because they have not invoked the flame of the very God of gods. It is because they have failed to commune, they have failed to flow upstream to the Source of Life. But they have gone instead downstream - down, down the way of the misuses of that life energy, never knowing that that energy which they have in their hands each day is from the eternal fount of the living Spirit.

So let those who have ears to hear understand that the message unto the seven churches, the seven lights, the seven temples of being¹⁰ is the message of the conservation of energy. As you guard the energies of life entrusted into your care, so you will have the energy that is for the dissemination of the Word and you will find that by the Holy Spirit, by the infusion of the flame and of the Word and of the sacred fire breath, you will never want for that supreme resource to deliver the Word of God that is the Logos unto this age.

Understand that the Word that goes forth from the altar of God and through his emissaries, the ascended hosts, is always for the alchemicalization of truth on earth. This is the crystallization of the

⁸Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

⁹Matt. 10:40.

¹⁰Rev. 1-3.

God flame - that the Word is power, that the Word is wisdom, that the Word is love, and that the Word of God goes forth unto you and through you for that alchemy that is known as the judgment.

Fear not, for the justice of the Law is ever active. But then it is the patience of the saints that is the trying of the saints. "In patience possess ye your souls."¹¹ Wait and see the salvation of our God, and in the waiting and in the watching, apply the law of the energy of the rod and see how the sun center, the flaming yod, will send forth a light and a mighty action of the whirlwind fire that will be the transforming of energies on earth that those who are called into the consciousness of the One may have that forcefield, that spiral, that movement which is the transfer of identity from the point of limitation to the point of the sense of the limitless abundance of a cosmos.

Stand fast, then, and see the salvation of our God.¹² See how he will implement his work through those who will to work his work on earth. See, then, that the testimony of the senses will not always tell you what is the reality of the moment. See how the points of time and space move in relativity and how you, coordinating time and space, move along the spectrum.

See, then, that how the past, the present, and the future are nothing but the moving stream of the energy that is time, and your sense of awareness, of presence, here and there and everywhere in the being of God, is but the coordinate called space. See, then, that if these are moving, never the same, ever changing, that also that which transpires in the veil - this veil that is the temporal plane - is also not worthy of permanent testimony or permanent witness or of the sense of an absolute science or an absolute religion.

What I am saying, precious hearts, is that all that seems to be is not, and all that is does not always seem to be. Therefore be not confounded by the burdens that are coming upon this earth or by the saturation of the elements by mankind's misqualified energies, for all of this can change, all of this can move as God moves.

Therefore it is a moment of hope when the sons and daughters of God commune together to study the mysteries and the laws governing all energy, spiritual and material. It is a moment for the turning of worlds and the turning of cycles when sons and daughters of God on earth raise high the chalice to receive the light, the flesh, and the blood of the ascended sons and daughters of God.

In this cosmic interchange and in this interval, this cosmic pause, there is released a nucleus of energy containing the inner key for the resolution of all that is out of balance in Terra. Take this key, take this nucleus to your heart, and let it be the unwinding of an energy coil and let it be the unfoldment of the Word. Let God unwind through you the answer to the call and the solution to every need. Let it flow through you and let it be the flow of a holy science, a sacred truth, and a mission unfurled.

Study, then, all that must be studied in this octave for the solution of every problem. Then place the fruit of study upon the altar and meditate upon the living God. Then let the LORD God return to you, through the flame that burns upon that altar, the distillation of his mind, even as you have placed the distillation of your mind in that sacred fire. Let God be the one who draws together all areas of learning, all areas of discovery and experiment, and let him fashion within you holy purpose.

See how you can work a work, and when you have done your all in working that work, how you can give that work to God and God will infuse it with life, with fire, with dimension, and then fire it in the kiln of cosmic awareness and return to you the answer - the answer that is always life becoming life, life eternal becoming life eternal. This is the Law of the One! This is the law of transcendence and of the cycles of worlds within and worlds without.

I come. I AM in your midst always, the transformer of worlds below and worlds above. I come, I knock. You open, I enter. And I AM forevermore within you the great transforming energy of the

¹¹Luke 21:19.

¹²Isa. 52:10.

Almighty One. I AM Jesus the Christ alive within you forevermore.

Note: The above dictation by Jesus was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on January 2, 1977 (1:56-2:20 p.m. PST).

Chapter 31

Saint Germain - July 31, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 31 - Saint Germain - July 31, 1977

Message to America and the People of Earth

Hail, friends of freedom! Hail, lightbearers of the ages! Hail, O America! Hail, O earth! Hail to the freedom flame in every heart and in all life throughout cosmos!

I AM come to salute the light of the I AM THAT I AM¹ within you and to give to you a vision to forge your God-identity. I AM the keeper of the flame of freedom for every nation. Saint Germain you have called me, and Uncle Sam. I AM he, and I AM here! I AM in the flame of the holy science and of that religion which is yours to claim as the sacred fire within your heart.

People of America, people of earth, hear the cry of the ascended hosts of light who are not very far removed from you, but who are your elder brothers and sisters on the Path who have kept for you the vision of freedom throughout all ages. Since the days of Lemuria and Atlantis, since the days of the coming of the Buddha and the Christ and the children of Israel who crossed the Red Sea and made their way through the wilderness land until the promise was fulfilled, so the hosts of the LORD have come through the teachers and prophets and messengers of the ages.

Think you then that God cannot also reveal himself in this day and age as he did before? Our God is indeed a consuming fire, and that fire is the baptism of the Holy Ghost within you. And this is the age of that baptism and of the coming of the violet flame for your freedom from every form of bondage over the mind, the soul, the heart, and the being of man.

I AM here to claim freedom for man and woman and child and for every heart on earth that beats with the heart of Almighty God. I AM with the people of the Soviet Union, of China, of America, and Africa. I AM with the peoples who are striving for that freedom which is the discipline of liberty under the law of God and not that license for the indulgence in the carnal mind.

Yes, I AM a follower of Christ. I AM a sponsor of the Christ within you, and he too is my Saviour. And thus the Lord Jesus with me serves now to be with the hosts of the LORD the open door for freedom in America and in every nation. This is that open door which no man can shut.

But I tell you, people of earth, it is up to you to claim that freedom. For as ever before, the fallen ones who have invaded the governments and the economies of the nations are ever present as the spoilers to take from you your God-ordained liberty. Therefore I say, claim it in the name of the I AM THAT I AM! Claim it and be then one with God the majority vote for freedom on earth! For what is peace without freedom? - this I ask you. And let every leader of every nation ponder in his heart this day what is that peace that has not the freedom to be or to worship God as the Divine

¹I AM THAT I AM is the name of God revealed to Moses, the individualized Presence of God focused for each soul.

Self of every soul.

Yes, I come - a believer and a teacher of the law of reincarnation. If it were not so, I would have told you. The law of the coming again and again of the soul is your cosmic justice. It is your opportunity to prove the Law and to earn that salvation that is the ascension in the light. This is the goal of true religion. It is the binding of the soul to God in freedom. This is the great proof which our Lord Jesus Christ gave in his ascension on Bethany's hill. But it is yours also to claim and it is yours to claim for your nation, people of earth.

Understand, then, that this earth is intended to be governed by the souls of light. Therefore, souls of light, I speak to you this night. Take your place in government and stand for truth and stand for freedom! And this is the true and the only revolution that you can espouse. It is that cause of freedom whereby you understand that the goal and the calling of America and every true free nation is to lead mankind into that way of higher consciousness. It is a revolution of light that will allow all that is not aright on earth to be righted by the law of freedom and by that baptism of the sacred fire.

Understand, then, that it is movement to the Great God Self within that is your salvation in this age, that all problems of the economy, the ecology, and the government can be resolved if you will take only ten minutes each day to go within and to find your own God Self, to meditate and to use the science of the spoken Word whereby you chant the mantra of the free: "I AM a being of violet fire - I AM the purity God desires!" This is my mantra which I give to you as your initiation into the Aquarian age. Will you not repeat it with me now? ["I AM a being of violet fire - I AM the purity God desires!"]

When you use the name of God to claim the I AM as God's being and be-ness within you, then you have that claim to all which follows, and therefore you can take the mantra of Jesus Christ, "I AM the way, the truth, and the life," and you may participate in that glorious life that he lived.

See, then, that the cycles turn - that as Christ came to teach you that the Christ lives within you, so I AM come to sponsor the nations that each individual nation under God might find that Christ is the center and the consciousness of that sacred labor that it is the destiny of each free nation to pursue. Let the nation, then, be the identity of the collective Christ consciousness in this age. Let individuality be found in the community of the Holy Spirit as nation by nation the children of God on earth forge their God-identity. Therefore I say to you, in the name of the LORD, the Almighty One, the great God of Freedom to the earth: Forge your God-identity!

I bring to you now the energies of the sacred heart of Jesus, the energies of the sacred heart of Mary, and of my own heart's consecration to the way of freedom. I bring to you the knowledge of the sacred fire and the threefold flame that beats your very own heart. The threefold flame is the gift of life. It is your opportunity for Selfhood, for reality. And it is your joint-heirship with the Christ who proved himself to be the incarnation of the Word as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit were the heartbeat and the energy of his ministry.

Behold, then, the chart of your own I AM Presence which was revealed to Moses as the I AM THAT I AM. Behold the individualization of the God flame whereby you can claim oneness with the Most High. Behold, then, your own Christ principle, your own Christ Self, living as the Mediator and as the one who is able to forgive and to forgive and to forgive. Understand, then, that the Christ is one, the only begotten Son, and yet that Christ, that one, that light in Jesus, the true light that lighteth every man that cometh into the world, is the body of God that is fragmented and repeated again and again and again for every incoming soul.

And therefore the potential to be Christ is with you at the moment of your birth, at the moment when the Holy Spirit breathes the breath of life into your temple. In that hour you have once again the opportunity to know the Self as God, the I AM THAT I AM, and to know the Self as Christ. And the sacred fire that lives within you is the Holy Spirit. And when you meditate upon that flame

as power, wisdom, and love, I tell you that flame will leap, it will burst forth and fill all the house, all of the temple of your being. And you will find the quickening of your sacred centers and of your consciousness and of life within life - and then you will feel the power of a cosmos surging through you, and then you will know how the few and then the many will go forth for the saving of the nations for Almighty God.

For we would that all nations and all peoples would come under the God-dominion of the Christ. And therefore we serve - angelic beings, archangels, and Elohim. We serve to set mankind free. We serve to teach mankind the law of their own immortality. We serve only to free you to be all that God has vouchsafed to you through the great teachers of East and West who have come over the thousands of years of earth's evolutions.

Not all that was passed from Jesus Christ to the disciples has been recorded for your use. And therefore it is up to us to return to you, through our messenger, that sacred teaching of the Christ whereby you too can be free, whereby you can work the works of the apostles and those who are called to be representatives of the LORD.

I say to you, people of light, accept your mission of the ages! Accept your role as the ones who are the protectors of freedom on earth. This indeed is America's destiny - to teach a way of life that is a form of government whereby each threefold flame and every living soul may commune with God and out of that communion evolve one vote and cast that vote for freedom.

So let it be that this understanding of the inner communion is the foundation of God-government of the people, by the people, and for the people that shall not perish from the earth² if this nation, America, shall rise again to her God-destiny in this age and shall forge that unity that is sponsored by the Archangel Michael who comes for the deliverance, who comes to unite you, and who comes with a message: "Remember, ye are brethren!"

Therefore let brethren unite for the glorious victory of the Christ, for the Second Coming of Jesus and the coming again of the gracious Lord Buddha, Lord of the World and giver of the flame of life to all peoples. So let the understanding of the convergence of the teachings of East and West be the forte of the God-identified man. And let souls who love the flame of purity now acquaint themselves with the flame of Mother,³ and let that Mother of Cosmos nourish once again new life and the new birth.

O Mother Liberty,⁴ raise your torch high and welcome all souls of light to America and to earth and reveal the Book of the Law and let it be the Everlasting Gospel. So let the angel come and let him deliver to the hearts of this people and every people on earth the understanding of the one true Source and that energy which is God vouchsafed to every living soul.

I call, then, to the lost tribes of the house of Israel: Come forth and claim your God-identity! Come out of all of the nations and be free and be the teachers of the ages and know the I AM THAT I AM within the heart and know your Real Self as the ever-living Christ.

So let the violet flame be the quality of mercy that is not strained.⁵ Let the violet flame be invoked daily. Let your meditation be upon the flame and the flame frequency which you will find in the violet-flame color. This is my ray. This is the ray of the Aquarian age. This is the color of freedom itself. So let it beat within your heart. Let it infire your heart. Let it instill you with that love of the early patriots and of those who forged that victory of freedom many centuries ago in the heart of Europe, in that little country of Switzerland where there burns yet a threefold flame for all peoples to dip into and to use for the victory.

²Abraham Lincoln, Address at Gettysburg. 19 November 1863.

³The flame of Mother is the white light of the base-of-the-spine chakra, the kundalini fire which rises to quicken the centers of God-awareness in man.

⁴The Goddess of Liberty is the ascended lady master who holds the cosmic consciousness of liberty for the earth.

⁵William Shakespeare, The Merchant of Venice, act 4, sc, 1, line 184.

O Afra and sons and daughters of Afra,⁶ I call you to the one law of the I AM THAT I AM. I call you now. Heed the word of the ascended masters and prove your freedom and demonstrate your freedom and your ability to be whole. I speak then to the black and the white and to those of every race. Each one of you has the opportunity to bring forth a great genius to this earth, but it must be done by individual application and soul worth. It must be the forging of your Self out of the energy that God has placed within your heart.

Now come forth. I send you love. Be free, then, of all of the past. Let the earth be washed by the waters of the living Word. Let the records of war on every continent, of hatred and prejudice and strife be dissolved now! For I AM Saint Germain, the sponsor of a new era of freedom. I sponsor America and every nation on earth where freedom is enshrined, and I sponsor every soul who will yet live to be free.

People of America, pray for those who are not free in every way and safeguard your heritage of freedom. For when you lose the right to be free by the subtle encroachments of the fallen ones, you will regret the hour that you were not vigilant upon the wall as watchmen of the LORD. And when the cry to that watchman, "What of the night?" will be sounded, I am counting on every American to be the watchman on the wall of the LORD and the wall of freedom. And when the cry is given forth, then, what will your answer be? I say let it be, "All is well!"

I salute you in the flame of my heart. I seal you in the flame of my heart. And I AM with you in Christ, in Buddha, unto the end of the cycle of this age. Amen. Amen. Amen.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Pasadena, California, on June 11, 1977 (9:22-9:41 p.m. PDT)

⁶Afra e Saint Germain [1]

Chapter 32

Saint Germain - August 7, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 32 - Saint Germain - August 7, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

II

The Grand Adventure

Part 1

Ladies and gentlemen, open your eyes that you may see, for without vision the people perish. And I think that the time has come to bestow abundant life on everyone and, by the opening of the eye, to create the realization of the beauty which God already is and which he longs to bestow upon every heart seeking deliverance from bondage.

As I come to you now, it is mindful then of age-old symbols - symbols that have brought comfort and a release of the divine radiance to mankind down through the ages, not only in this current time, but in eras now dim and of the distant past, forgotten by mankind and held no longer in the archives of mortal men, but remaining completely established in the beautiful akashic records.

We come to you then to speak of the Holy Family as a symbol of Christ-unity. The Holy Family as a symbol was the reason why I used on the Santa Maria, as Christopher Columbus, the symbol of the Maltese cross, and why I also named the vessel Santa Maria. For the Holy Family is not a mere localized in time image, it is a timeless symbol of the divine ideal of the Holy Triunity.

Men through their semantic knowledge call this the Trinity. We call it the Triunity, for it is a manifestation of the Father/Mother principle and a manifestation of the offspring of that principle. It is much as though one were to take a bow and bend it, flinging an arrow toward an infinite mark, to know that the offspring of the Father/Mother consciousness is the Son, whose glowing radiance will bring transcendence and infinite accomplishment to the product of the twain.

Let me say then that the Holy Family as symbol was revered on old Atlantis long ago when Atlantis manifested the beauty of the golden-age civilization. The breaking down then of the Holy Family pattern is the intent of the sinister force. The Communist communes and all those organizations designed to tear away the mothers from their children, the children from their mothers, and to separate the family so that unity cannot be employed are a distinct antichrist manifestation which the sinister force intends to wield as a means to destroying this civilization piecemeal.

Now I say to those of you who might consider this statement to be a prophecy of doom that such is not my intention. For I have come to you this day in order to avoid just such a happening. Because the forces of shadow in the world community are legion and are everywhere dispersed, it requires great vision for men to be able to see them and to ferret them out and to recognize that in keeping the flame of Almighty God, they must stand for something, not against everything.

We want all to understand then that when you stand for something, you ought to stand for the symbol of the Holy Family. And the Holy Family and its magnificent triunity is actually captivated in many manifestations - the father and the mother of any family and their child create a trinity of unity. Let me say also that the symbol of myself when embodied as Joseph, with Mary and Jesus, is also a symbol of triunity. Understand then that within yourself you have also resident the triunity of God in many ways - in the threefold flame of love, wisdom, and power within your heart, in body, soul, and mind.

Understand then that our purpose in coming to you today is to render a great assistance to you and to the world community. For the world community has been decimated by many forces that have actually sought literally to make mincement of mankind, to chop them up into small groups that they can easily be destroyed. As you know, there is strength in union, and the symbol of that strength must not be just a symbol. It must be an active force to be wielded and employed in the world of form by the ascended masters and to hold the victory of this earth within its concept.

Let me say to you then that life is long but unless it be fruitful, it is worthless. For man's life, given unto him as the precious gift from God on high, is intended to become enriched and ennobled by the Spirit of Truth and by the Spirit of Christ-grace.

Let not your hearts be troubled this day by outer conditions then, or by circumstances beyond your control. If you have conditions within your world which seem to bring you distress, or if everything is not just as you like it at this moment, be aware of the fact that this moment is the moment of alchemy. It is the moment when you can determine that you will change your tomorrows by what you do today.

For many it may seem a bit too late, but I say, not so. For any right action that is commenced at any moment in time can bear fruit if men will keep their faith in it and understand that they must commit that right action to God as one commits a seed to the warm earth and have full faith in the organic processes that will produce the full-blown flower from the bud.

We understand how mankind are divided into many groups, splintered up here and there, and this is a part of the plan of destruction for this age. But I love America. I love America for the support that has been given to America by the ascended masters and by Almighty God. But I also love the world. And I want you to understand that my great love for America is because I have felt through the ages since the formation of this land that America had the potential to become a wayshower to the world, a cup of light that would enable the emergent democracies in the world to be able to uphold the teachings and principles of good example which mankind would shew forth here in this world.

Is it any wonder then, seeing that this was my dream and the dream of Almighty God and the heavenly hierarchy, that the powers of darkness and shadow should seek to destroy this land and bring an enormous blight into this land to create destruction everywhere by strife and by confusion?

Let me understand then in the depths of my soul why the conditions that presently exist in America do exist, that by my understanding you may have imparted to you by a form of osmosis the understanding that is within my heart. I do not find fault or desire to chasten individuals. I do not find fault and desire to chasten groups. For today I am looking into the great crystal of cosmic truth and I see that in the main, mankind have found that they reinforce one another's ignorance.

I want you to ponder upon that for a moment as you grasp the principle that when men have an idea, the first thing that they do for the idea is to seek support for it. They want to find people who will agree with them. And thus if their idea is based upon ignorance and they can find enough individuals to support their ignorance, they think that they are right and that their idea ought to remain a permanent part of life. And therefore they tell it to their children, and they tell it to their children's children, and it is printed and bound in books, and it remains as a perpetuation of defamatory truth, for it defames the real.

I want you to understand then that the plot is legion, the plot is dispersed and spread abroad, and many good people have put their hand to the plow that plows a wrong furrow, a crooked furrow, and they have supposed that it was straight because in their consciousness the concept seemed so right. I remind you then that these individuals have been able to compromise the very faith that they possess and that they claim is real. They have compromised it and found an excuse for going forth into the world and performing acts of perfidy against their brothers.

You would be amazed if I were to tell you today, for example, that which has been done in the world of finance in America alone, not to speak of the world - corruption and crookedness beyond mankind's comprehension, which has sought to defraud not only the children of this generation, but of generations yet unborn of their heritage, of their right, and of the very clothes that they should wear upon their backs. But we are not so much concerned with the material inheritance of mankind as we are for the spiritual; for it is the spiritual inheritance that is obscured and that has been altered, and a thrust made against it again and again in myriad ways.

You may wonder why I choose this day to speak on this subject. Because, beloved ones, it is only this day that you are sure of. None of you are able for certain to claim tomorrow. And today is the day when I feel - while men are conscious of the crown of thorns, which they really ought not to be - that I desire to teach them that there is a way to blunt and break those thorns in mortal consciousness and in the world of form and to bring America into a breathing awareness of her great destiny.

For the destiny of America is very much in my heart, solely because America is, in effect today, the key to the destiny of the world. The ascended masters do not actually work for only one nation; they work for the entire human family. And therefore I am taken in consciousness back to the time of Nimrod and the Tower of Babel,¹ and I am aware of the fact that those who came together in that sun-drenched city and watched Nimrod as he sought to build his vast tower into the heavens did not fully comprehend the meaning of oneness. And yet they did disperse and spread abroad through their proximity those negative qualities which were the bane of mortal existence at the time. And therefore it was the will of God that they be dispersed into many places upon this rich terrain of the earth.

I say to you all then that as the ages have passed, the dream of God has constantly been to find a place where a kingdom could be set up that men might enjoy the fruits of freedom and be blessed. America was chosen, and I myself played a mighty part in its forging destiny. My writings in the *Novum Organum* as Francis Bacon and all of the work which I did in England, merrie olde England, was also a service unparalleled, according to my cosmic peers, on behalf of the cause of freedom. And thus they have seen fit to award unto me the title of the God of Freedom.

I give it unto you, for I myself would rather by far that the crown that I have received should rest upon your head and the heads of all mankind than just upon my own. I hope that you will understand this, for every individual who is raised from mortal consciousness into the realm of immortality recognizes the tremendous debt he has for his freedom to mankind.

I want you to know that it was embodied individuals around me that provided me with the various tests which I passed that enabled me to obtain my freedom. It was not always those who were kind to me that enabled me to pass the tests. Many times it was a result of those who were unkind to me and my reaction to it that enabled me to pass the test. For God tries every man's work that he may see as to just whether an individual is ready for the next step.

And thus America is currently being tried, for the karma of America rests heavily at the present moment. And as the sword of Damocles hangs over the head of the American people, I remain at your side! I stand with you! [audience rises] I stand for you! I remain to assist you! And I am determined that we will together roll back the aggressive tide that has sought through the youth

¹Gen. 11:1-9.

of America and their intents to destruct this great country and to torpedo its bastions. Won't you please be seated.

How is this to be brought about? As this beloved messenger has told you, they have control of mass media and of practically all of the books; and all of the media of distribution are in the hands of the commercial and vested interests of the world. It has come to the place, precious ones, where politicians scarcely dare to breathe for fear they will draw enough energy from God to blow over some straw man. Do you understand what I mean? Do you understand there are so many vested interests in the world that they are crowding one another, and thus they scarcely can open their mouth to tell it for fear that they will be criticized, their support withdrawn, and the political office which they seek denied to them?

We do not think that this is proper. We do not think that this is correct. We do not think that this is a standard for a candidate to a public office of high stature to have. We feel that everyone aspiring to these high offices should recognize that they ought to be the greatest and most dedicated public servant. Yet at the same time, today it is scarcely possible for any ordinary individual, regardless of his intelligence, to find and seek the highest office in this land, that of president of the United States. For vast sums of money are needed to control media and to release to the news and to the American public that information which is calculated to enable the candidate to become elected.

I say unto you all then that during this election year, you must be extremely diligent, although you have no choice. You may ask why I say this. I say it because the greatest pressure and power in the world is the power of the ascended-master students and the students of the light when they decree for right action on the part of the politicians who still to this present moment fear the opinions and the thoughts of mortal men. If you don't believe it, look at how they pay attention to the polls.

I say to you then, you have no choice because the powers that be have established in all cases control in advance over the candidates that they seek to have nominated. We call this to your attention so that you will not be so much interested in the choices as you will be actually in the manifestation of obedience to the divine precepts that the elected candidate should follow.

However, I think that there is a lesser of the two evils and I presume that we will throw our support one way or the other at the proper time. Yet understand we cannot possibly announce it from the platform or reveal it through these messengers, for our constituency is actually itself divided and we do not presume to dictate the political opinions of those who follow us in this course of action. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on April 13, 1968 (12:18-12:54 p.m. MST).

Chapter 33

Saint Germain - August 14, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 33 - Saint Germain - August 14, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

II

The Grand Adventure

Part 2

There are many things about your lives that we do not dictate, for this is your world and your day - we have had our own. We rather insist that we shall stand sort of as godfathers in the wings of the stage while you act out the drama per se and perform those acts that are calculated to bring you your own deliverance, for this is your time upon the stage and you are the players on the boards. Make a good job of it and do a good job for your own beloved ascended master Jesus, for your own Holy Family, for the family of nations.

For we love the world and we would gladly, many years ago, have formed the United States of Europe. But of course that plan was aborted and was destroyed, and the French Revolution ensued, and conditions that came about were the destruction of some of you in this very room whose heads rolled from the guillotines of France.

I call this to your attention that you may understand that you have a little more than ordinary involvement in these matters, for many of you have been engaged in early episodes in American history. Some of you stood with George Washington at Valley Forge. You were able to understand then from a firsthand standpoint just what it means to be without clothing and with naked feet walking across the cold and snows with the oppressing army everywhere at hand and all of the powers and might of merrie olde England arrayed against you.

Yet you survived all of that, and the nation survived it, and there was a birth of a nation and America came forth. The plains and mountains were dotted with little communities and people have sprung up everywhere and the population is increasing. And in the midst of all of this increase and drawing togetherness, America has become destroyed. For contrary to what popular opinion may espouse or think of America, there is not that great drawing togetherness that occurred in the early colonies, for they were then more aware of their universal need for interdependence than mankind are today.

We call this to your attention because we want to instill into you a sense that this is a great nation and that it remains so regardless of the fact that individuals have become less aware of the unity of the nation and more concerned with their own specific family areas, their own states, their own towns, and their own selves.

We would like to expand today in the consciousness not only of those presently assembled here,

but also in those assembled in the entire community of the United States and the world an awareness of the oneness of life upon the planet that we may be able to create in America in the future that Holy-Family concept that will draw mankind together and set before the people of this planet a cup of light in the heart of America.

For India is actually the very soul opposite of the United States. India and America are two of the greatest nations in the entire world. Although mankind are not aware of it where India is concerned, the ascended masters are. We say to you that all of the problems that America has at present, all of the distress that America questionably enjoys can be brought to an end if we could only reach mankind with those messages of clarification which the cosmic law requires. But it is somewhat difficult to do it in the short time that life has allotted to us, for I want you to know that there are many people today who do not even believe that we exist.

First of all, they are not even sure that they themselves exist, so how can you expect that they are going to be aware of the fact that we exist? Then too, there are other aspects to it. Not only are they uncertain of their own existence and ours, but they doubt very much that if we do exist we are able to communicate with mankind. They seem to feel that that traveler to whose bourn mankind go to but never return from, according to their concepts, is such that there is no hope of man reaching his hand through the veil and speaking to men of this present age.

Well, this seems to me to be a refutation of immortal Life. For certainly those who acknowledge the Lord Christ Jesus as the Prince of Peace and the beholder and holder of immortality ought to acknowledge that he is the living Christ and not a dead one. You will all understand that men have literally placed him in a tomb, and while they resurrect him each Easter, it seems to be an affair of one day. We are concerned that mankind shall feel the Spirit of the Resurrection pulsing through them every day, and we are concerned that America should be quickened by the resurrection flame pulsing through America and teaching mankind how to open their eyes.

Why do I say open your eyes that you may see? Because actually your eyes may seem to be open, but they are in reality closed. I am not referencing all of you who are here, but only some of you. But I am referencing America as a nation. For the eyes of the American people are blinded to reality, for they do not understand the mission of the Christ that has come as the lightning from the East and moved unto the West. Nor do they understand the peace and radiation of the Buddha who came to the East. Nor do they understand the life that beats their heart. Nor do they understand the very manifestation of our contact which we are bringing forth this day and contacting mankind in embodied form that we may inspire them with the need to keep the flame and to hold high the torch of freedom that freedom shall not perish from the earth.

Freedom and the resurrection are very much identified with one another. For in a very real sense I want you to know that when Lazarus was raised from the dead by your own beloved Jesus, he subsequently was laid to rest. Therefore, there is only one form of freedom that we are interested in and that is mankind's permanent freedom. For unless men have permanent freedom, they must continue to reembody and reembody and reembody over and over again.

We are aware of this fact and we urge upon all the clearest understanding that the purpose of life is so that men may overcome death and overcome the conditions that plague them and obtain their freedom in the resurrection from the dead here and now, that the quickening powers of life that have dwelled in us for so long will also quicken your mortal forms, your consciousness, your minds, your hearts, and your beings and enable you to prepare yourselves for the ascension in the light that you may truly follow in the masters' footsteps.

For we are speaking from the ascended masters' level, and the ascended masters' level is the level where no compromise is permitted. I assure you that evil could not dwell in our realm, for if it even entered here, it would immediately be transmuted into pure light. Therefore evil does not come here, but only good. And every thought that we think for mankind is for their freedom and for their

security, for their blessings and for their hope of the future.

Therefore as we plan and prepare in the International Re-Source Conference¹ to give mankind keys that will enable them to make of America a cup of light to the world, to eliminate the confusion that is now spread abroad in the land, to eliminate the interracial strife, to perpetuate the Constitution of the United States in action, to reinforce the ring of the Liberty Bell, to assert the power of the Goddess of Liberty that does these twin harbors frame, to create a flame that pulsates across the land and is heard everywhere, to stir the hearts of men from their lethargy, and to pour out into life and its chalice the awareness that the consciousness of God is the consciousness of man which he has crucified within his form and brought to open shame, that man must understand that the consciousness they use is borrowed from Almighty God and must one day be returned.

For it is like unto the talents of which Jesus spoke that mankind have all been given - some one and some ten. What are you doing with your talents today? What are you doing with the magnificent opportunities that life has sent your way? What are you doing with all of the hopes that heaven has for you?

Will you come with me today and see the larger view? Look and behold the salvation of our God, the power to roll back by heaven's rod the plagues that have come to this nation, that as a cloud of flies has infested the land and caused men and women everywhere to fail to understand brotherhood and peace.

They do not understand that the swarming of evil power upon them is not a thing of flesh and blood. This has nothing to do with flesh and blood, for God is in men's hearts and all men are brothers and are made of one blood upon the face of the earth. Let all understand then that the swarm that comes, comes from the pits, from Pandora's box, from the sinister force, from the sinister strategies, from the brothers of the shadow, and from those discordant individuals who are the true rebels of all time.

I want to call to your attention then that the day must come when they will either give up their rebellion or they will certainly upon the walls of the pit look up and say, "What now shall we do?" And the voice of the karmic lords shall utter these fiats: "Never shalt thou be any more!"² For if the universe is to reflect the perfection of God, it must be because evil and shadow and misunderstanding are wiped out. They have no part of freedom, they have no part of God, and they ought to have no part of you.

Understanding of all of the many things I am speaking about will come to some of you slowly and to others it will come as the crash of cymbals. It matters not how it comes but it does matter that it comes. For when it comes you will understand that there is a destiny for mankind that supersedes any mortal concepts or mortal opinions, that there is a destiny for mankind that is higher even than ascended-master ideals, for it reaches up into cosmic realms above our level.

I want you to understand that the ascended masters' realm extends so high and then it is taken over by cosmic levels. And beyond cosmic levels there are infinite levels of nirvana and higher expressions of the Deity which it is not necessary to go into today, for you are not even ready yet for the next step and we are preparing you for it.

Will you then understand that what I say is true, that there are ramifications of great beauty and power above you, realms into which you will one day advance? But you must overcome in this realm that you may obtain your mastery here as we did and enter the ascended state in holy communion with those of us who long to clasp your hands and step through the veil and greet you with our love.

I say to you one and all then that regardless of whether you can accept my reality and the power

¹The first International Re-Source Conference was held in California in 1968, July 20-21 in San Francisco and July 26-28 in Los Angeles.

²Rev. 20:12-15; 21:8

and pressure of my presence, I love you! I love you! I love you! And I am determined that my love shall help you to hold in the chalice of your consciousness that flame of freedom which I revere.

Let us however understand that no man is an island. No man can live unto himself. No man can live within a compound of his own creation. He must reach out. He does reach out. He clasps hands. He clasps for hope and grasps at straws that he may bring into the world order some of the beauty of heaven which comes and descends upon mankind in the fire of the sun as the sun reaches out and drenches the plain and bursts forth into flower and bloom again everywhere upon the earth, bringing forth the breath of hope and rebirth.

Won't you understand then that America is my sweetheart? Won't you understand that while I love the whole world, because I have been a godfather to America and I AM Uncle Sam in deed and in truth, that I still love America, that I still stand by her, and that I will continue to help her that she may go through her hour of travail and find that peace that America seeks with all her heart. But it must come in justice. It must come in freedom. It must come in honor. And it must come in the strength of Almighty God. For upon that strength America was founded, and in that strength America can live, and without that strength America would fall.

I say then to you, will you with me keep the flame [audience rises] as we prepare this year to do more than we have ever done before? For this is the grand adventure. This is the architecture of Almighty God through the hand of hierarchy. This is the moment of stillness, the moment of truth when we frame the pageant of eternal youth for every man, woman, and child. For our hopes for you are strong and they live all day long and they live forever. They are eternal. They are permanent. They are security to everyone that will accept them.

For your attention, for your love, for your devotion, and for your faith in my principles and my intents as well as faith in the principles, the unalterable love of Almighty God, I thank you. For by this love and this faith and this security, you will certainly make an impact upon this age. We will see to it! We will see to it!

And I am not standing alone. For as I speak to you there comes a sudden rushing of a mighty wind from on high, and behold, twelve ascended masters now stand with me on this stage. And I tell you that it may seem a little bit crowded if you could see in full view.

But I want you to know that we are only the beginning of a vanguard of light that this year is going to work with this activity and with all of the constructive activities of the world to try to see if we can roll back the hordes of darkness and shadow that have far too long held sway in America and have sought to distort the life principles of every individual upon this planet and have sought to distort the life principles of the youth of this planet and have sought to instill race hatred and fear and persecution all over this world.

I want you to know that discord is worldwide. And we are determined to put an end to it because we want to expand, as your own Mahatma Gandhi long ago sought to expand, the flame of nonviolence, the flame of peace, the flame of compassion, the flame of love, carrying then the love of Lord Buddha and mingling it with the love of Christ, that the Christ of the ages and the Buddha of the ages should find in those twin rays of magnificent God-control the beauty that freedom is and that freedom imparts to every single son of God everywhere upon the earth.

I thank you in the name of God, for you are our future! You are freedom in action here!

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on April 13, 1968 (12:18-12:54 p.m. MST).

Saint Germain contacted Guy W. Ballard in August, 1930, on the side of Mount Shasta, northern California, and began his training as a messenger for the Great White Brotherhood. Mr. Ballard was chosen by Saint Germain because of his previous association with the master as George Washington

and his preparation for this role in this and many other incarnations. Demonstrating the science of precipitation directly from the 'universal' and the transformation of his own physical appearance, Saint Germain delivered to the one whose inner name was Godfre the first of many discourses on the I AM Law of Life and the limitless power of the great God Self within every person. To illustrate the law of karma, Saint Germain escorted his student in their finer bodies to localities where he had lived in past embodiments. By revivifying the akashic records, Saint Germain reviewed for Godfre important lessons in cosmic law from certain experiences in these past lives, hence accelerating his enlightenment on the Path and reestablishing their age-old relationship. Godfre learned that seventy thousand years ago, Saint Germain had been the king-emperor of a great golden-age civilization which existed where the Sahara Desert now is, and that he and his wife, Edna Ballard, and their son, Donald, were embodied as his children there. Under his enlightened reign, the entire civilization knew an era of peace, abundance, and accomplishment in commerce, education, and the arts and sciences. No government since that time has even approached the achievements of this divinely directed administration. For hundreds of years, harmony among peoples was the law of the land without the need for enforcement by any armed forces. The authority of the affairs of state was vested in Fourteen Ascended Masters,³ two governing on each of the seven rays of the Christ light, with fourteen lesser masters in charge of the seven departments of government. Gold was in widespread use among the people for its vitalizing energy and its purifying and balancing electronic force. It was never hoarded but widely distributed because, as precipitated sunlight, its radiant energy served to purify and elevate the spiritual consciousness of the people and balance the natural forces of the earth. Many of the more advanced souls had full conscious use of the powers vested in them as sons of God, and they were able to directly precipitate gold and precious jewels in large quantities for use as focuses of light. However, a portion of the people gradually became more interested in the gratification of the outer senses than in fulfilling the divine plan of the golden age, causing them to lose their powers of God-mastery. Saint Germain, as the king, realized that it was therefore no longer the divine plan to sustain his reign. He was subsequently advised by those of higher spiritual authority to withdraw. He then held a banquet for his chief councilors and their staff to announce this decision, and there a cosmic master appeared from out the Great Silence and addressed the entire assembly. The master warned them of the dire consequences of turning away from the great God Source to satiate the endless desires of the outer self and prophesied that the empire would disintegrate unless the people returned to the worship of the light within and obeyed the Law of the One - love. Seven days later, the king and the royal family were taken by the cosmic master to the Golden Etheric City of Light over the Sahara, and without the sponsorship of the ascended masters the empire gradually declined. Two thousand years later when the empire had become barren and desolate, a great cataclysm ensued, creating an inland sea that submerged the land. After twelve thousand years another earth change drained the land, and later a portion of it became the present Sahara Desert. Today the people of that ancient civilization have reembodied in America. As a nation they are destined to rise once again, to recognize the Real Self within, and to reestablish a great spiritual culture under the tutelage and leadership of their king, Saint Germain, and the Fourteen Ascended Masters who today govern the destiny of America. To continue the training of Godfre, Saint Germain next took him to the Royal Teton Retreat located in the Teton Range in the state of Wyoming. In this physical retreat of the Great White Brotherhood presided over by the Ascended Master Lanto (whose administrative and executive responsibilities have since been assumed by Lord Confucius), Godfre was shown the great hidden activities of the ascended masters and their councils, instructed in the sacred mysteries of life, and shown on the Cosmic Mirror the past records of the rise and fall of civilizations on Lemuria, Atlantis, in the Gobi and Sahara deserts, in Egypt,

³The Fourteen Ascended Masters Who Govern the Destiny of America gave a dictation on November 22, 1975, at The Greater Way of Freedom conference in Washington, D.C. This address is available in the Cassette Album A7610 and in the paperback book *The Greater Way of Freedom*, which contains the transcripts of all the dictations given. Also included in this album and book are dictations by Saint Germain, the Goddess of Liberty, Ascended Master Godfre, El Morya, and Sanat Kumara.

Rome, England, and Europe. Here he received the prophecy and the vision that America would soon become the very heart of a golden age. At Yellowstone Park, at the ruins of the Inca civilization in Mexico and Peru, and in the buried cities of the Amazon, Saint Germain awakened the memory of additional embodiments and past records, including the great golden-age civilization in South America under the Ascended Master Casimir Poseidon, all the while instructing and explaining the working out of cosmic law and divine destiny. For the next stage of preparation, Godfre was brought into contact with other embodied disciples of Saint Germain - Daniel, Rex, and Nada Rayborn, Bob and Pearl Singleton, David Southerland, Alexander Gaylord, and Zara and Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Livingston - and together they performed various missions in the service of the Brotherhood as they journeyed to other retreats for advanced training: to Eriel's retreat at the Secret Valley in Arizona, to Saint Germain's retreat at the Cave of Symbols in Wyoming, to the subterranean Arabian Retreat, to the Retreat of the Master of Paris, to the home of El Morya in Darjeeling, to Chananda's Palace of Light, and finally to the Cave of Light in India. At the Cave of Light, the Great Divine Director - who had trained Saint Germain, Jesus, Kuthumi, and many other illustrious ascended masters - granted a special dispensation whereby two years of inner-retreat activity was accomplished in just two days of intense purification. Following this transcendent experience, Godfre and a special group of disciples were commissioned as true messengers of the Great White Brotherhood. All of these experiences are recorded by Guy Ballard under the pen name Godfre Ray King in his books *Unveiled Mysteries* and *The Magic Presence* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1934, 1935). Saint Germain and other ascended masters, including Jesus, Himalaya, Nada, Cha Ara, and Arcturus, gave to the Messenger Guy Ballard in the early 1930s a series of discourses on the use of the great creative word I AM and the individualized I AM Presence. Thirty-three of these were published in the book *The "I AM" Discourses*. Using a light and sound ray and at times visibly standing in the room, Saint Germain released the power of tremendous rays of light as confirming evidence of the authenticity of this instruction. For thousands of years the inner understanding of the word I AM had been restricted to the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood and given only after a three-year probation. But because of the exigencies of the hour and the urgent need of the children of God on earth for greater assistance, the dispensation was granted Saint Germain for this teaching to be given to the world at large. In *The "I AM" Discourses* Saint Germain explained that the word I AM releases the full power of God in action. It is the first expression of every self-conscious being. I AM is the purest and highest principle of life, the Presence, the universal intelligence ever endeavoring to bring forth the expression of the original pristine state of the Godhead. Saint Germain stated that if one would daily train the outer senses to be still for but five minutes three times a day and then call the mighty I AM Presence into action, all the proof that one could desire of its power and reality would be forthcoming. In addition to the knowledge and invocation of the I AM Presence, Saint Germain taught Mr. Ballard the need for the God-control of thoughts and feelings, the law of reembodiment, the use of constructive desire to accomplish good, how to project consciousness out from bodily limitations, the correct techniques of meditation and visualization, the Law of the One, and the use of mighty rays of light in the service of the ascended masters. One of the most important teachings was on the use of the violet consuming flame. Saint Germain explained that by calling to the mighty I AM Presence to release this action of the sacred fire, one could purify the mind and body of unnecessary substances which hinder the flow of light, thus clearing the consciousness to receive greater illumination. For many centuries this knowledge was also taught only in the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood. Now with the setting aside of the occult ("that which was kept hidden") dispensation and the bringing forth of this instruction, students throughout the world can benefit from the application of this teaching. The master also explained why so many past civilizations had been destroyed by cataclysm. He said that although Nature is itself inherently pure and harmonious, it can tolerate only so much of man's imposition of vicious and destructive energies before they must, by cosmic law, be returned. Then the self-purifying, protective mechanism inherent in Nature throws back to man, through cataclysmic activity, the full weight of his past miscreation, destroying and burying the records of iniquity and leaving myth and tradition as the only visible remnant of so many

past ages. Now the ascended masters would again teach mankind the constructive use of knowledge that will bring about the perfect cooperation of the great inner forces of Nature. Completing this round of service for his master, Mr. Ballard took his ascension on December 31, 1939, leaving Mrs. Ballard to carry on the work as messenger until her own ascension on February 12, 1971. In order to continue the work begun by these faithful disciples of the Aquarian master, the Ascended Master El Morya contacted his chelas Mark and Elizabeth Prophet and trained them as messengers to serve under Saint Germain, founding The Summit Lighthouse in 1958 to publish the teachings of the ascended masters as Pearls of Wisdom, weekly letters sent to their chelas throughout the world. Thus the open door to octaves of light is maintained and the progressive revelation of the ascended masters continues to be released. On February 26, 1973, Mark L. Prophet made his ascension and passed the full mantle of the authority of the Great White Brotherhood to his twin flame, Elizabeth, who is now bringing the word and the radiation of the ascended and unascended masters of East and West to America and to all who have heard the inner call of Saint Germain to bring in the great golden age.

Chapter 34

Saint Germain - August 21, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 34 - Saint Germain - August 21, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

III

A Small Boy in Transylvania

Part 1

Eternal friends, I recall now a morning scene in Transylvania. The sky is so blue that all of God seems reflected in it. It seems a mirrored lake of perfection. The sunlight is mellow and golden and warming and revivifying; the hilly country seems charged with the essences of nature's grandeur.

A cart drawn by an animal that does not seem too animated slowly wends its way across a very narrow and dusty pass in the hills of that beautiful country land. Seated in this somewhat rude cart is a small boy. A quantity of straw protrudes from the cart and, because it is properly ripened, it seems, as the sun shines upon it, to be tiny sticks of gold. The sun reflects in the hair of the small boy driving the cart and horse, and the hair, too, seems a crown of gold.

The boy remarks to himself in his inward musings, "How beautiful the country is this morning! How glorious and how fresh everything appears to me! The warmth feels wonderful upon my body. How I love the sun!" The boy stands within the cart in order to inhale more deeply of the mountain air and draws in the fullness of a most deep and penetrating breath. In joy he knows the meaning of breathing in the air of freedom.

The cart continues on its rugged journey over the dusty road in an age far less mechanized than the present one; and the lad enjoys, without the feelings and pressures of modern living, the simplicity of the countryside reflecting the beauties of nature, the golden moments of childhood, and the tenderness of a spirit attuned to the harmonies of the universe. Bound for the palace of a count of the nobility, the cart wends on down the road. I remember it well, for I was the boy.

All people upon earth, all who dwell here, in their precious halls of memories record numerous experiences which have simply delighted their beings. The cluttered halls of memory at times become charged with the vibratory action of that which is coarse, of that which stifles the flame of freedom, of that which does not speak of the elemental creation of life and nature - the trees, the natural verdure, the elemental things of the forest and field, the sparkling mountain stream, the laughing, happy waters, the exhilarating air, the beauties too of the fireside and the candlelight and the silver, the pewter, the friendliness and the warmth of good-neighborliness. All of these qualities at times, in the race for the expansion of vanity and ego, are forgotten, and men live no more in the pioneer spirit of the wilderness, but they live in an age of mechanized grief.

I remember the hours of freedom, and I remember them eternally. But I have a specific purpose

in mind in recalling them to your attention today. It is this: that every one of you and every child of earth all have at one time been a babe in their mother's arms. From the least to the greatest, from the wisest to the most ignorant, from the strongest to the weakest - all have been held in a mother's hands and taught about the meaning of life in some manner or another. Some mothers have spoken wisely and well to their children, and others, less endowed themselves with understanding, have conveyed a lesser measure of the fullness of understanding which a mother could give. But all have given from their hearts that love which was implanted there by the Eternal One.

I have a reason, a specific reason why I am referring to this simple scene. It is because individuals sometimes forget the meaning of life. They sometimes forget that life is a schoolroom of eternity and that this planet is a beautiful home, that its emerald lakes and azure seas and snow-capped mountain peaks can ring with freedom if the hearts of its people can sing a song of freedom to God.

Have you ever heard the anthem of a people voiced by thousands of throats? Have you ever stood aloft in a tower of light and listened to the heart of a nation? Have you ever gazed upon a planet and felt the pulsation of all of its people as a great magnet drawing your heart to express the fullness of your cosmic abilities? I have.

I am called - and my peers tell me it is no misnomer - the God of Freedom. Well, I am grateful they have included the word God in the title, for that is where the credit belongs - to my Presence, to my Divine Being, to the Source of my freedom.

And the childhood of all mankind should be sustained in an environment where the natural meaning of life can come to be known and cherished. The mechanization of the world is progressive and it is a part of man's eternal freedom, but it can become a chain of iron around his neck. With the invention of gunpowder and nitroglycerin, mankind were enabled to know more of the powers of destruction. Those of you familiar with the history of the world will recall the great love in the heart of Mr. Nobel and [you] are aware of the Nobel Peace Prize.

Ladies and gentlemen, the inevitable release of a dynamic explosive upon the world scene wrought untold destruction in those wars that have transpired since its invention. The challenge of the times has been, Should the ascended masters have interfered with the manifestation of such inventions? Should we have caused mankind to remain in ignorance of such destruction? And did the Deity do wrong to permit mankind to have the use of such destructive instruments?

As you ponder this question, realize, beloved ones, that we acted as long as the Great Law would permit us to act and deliberately kept the mankind of earth from having these weapons of destruction when they were still more warlike, more cruel, more barbaric, and less illumined than they are today.

However, the inevitability of human discovery and the spirit of man - the quest for knowledge, the quest and search for progress - brought about the unfoldment of these scientific advances. And so not only gunpowder, but in your age the release of the atomic bomb has been brought to mankind, threatening the destruction of the now-known earth. For with the advent of atomic energy and the building of the hydrogen bomb and that bomb which is yet held in abeyance, the cobalt bomb, the mankind of earth have reached new heights of destructive possibilities.

Now I am interested in the boy, in the eternal boyhood. I am interested in giving eternal freedom to unborn generations, lifestreams waiting in the temples of birth, lifestreams as precious as your own, charged with as great a God flame as manifests within your own hearts. If these individuals are to be permitted the opportunities which you have to learn life's lessons in the schoolroom here of eternity upon the Earth planet, civilization must preserve itself intact against destructive influences and eternal freedom must become the goal of all life.

I can well understand and sympathize with those who desire to bring about peace. As patriots know, peace cannot be at any price, and so bloodshed ensued in the separation of this land of America from England. And many other wars have been fought in the name of freedom. The time has come, however, to put an end to all strife. It is here now. The destructive possibilities of mankind are so

intense as to make it possible to destroy the earth.

Now it is an entirely different thing, beloved ones, if God - by cosmic law, by cataclysmic action, by karmic action - were to bring about the destruction of the planet. But for mankind, and a few among them, to take it into their hands to unleash the powers of God through atomic energy upon mankind and, in a fiery holocaust, to demolish the labors of elemental life for centuries and centuries, would be one of the greatest crimes - if not the greatest - that has ever occurred in the entire universe, and I refer to the physical creation.

I hope, therefore, that those of you who love peace as you love your Presence will call to its heart that the illumination's golden flame will touch these people who are in control of governments, and minds and lives in the schoolrooms, and the control of men's destinies, that they may be made aware by the angelic host of the awesome responsibility which they hold.

Some of them, beloved ones, have become so crass and so seared in conscience with the hot iron of materialism that they no longer care about anyone upon earth except themselves, and I think sometimes they are somewhat at war with themselves. This is particularly true if you will visit the asylums, where you will find, through the split personalities which mankind develop, the divisive factors in human life manifesting and tearing apart the very hinges of their mind and lowering human dignity until man is no longer man but an animal in the jungle.

Beloved ones, the brave men who are living and those who have passed on in the service of this great nation stand today mute - both living and dead - before the infamous war plans of the destructive forces which continue to be made. One of the dispensations which ought, then, to be granted is for the destruction and transmutation of all war plans made by any nation before they can act or longer be sustained.

But it is not enough, beloved ones, to merely build and secure the bulwarks of a great nation. A great nation rides upon the backs, so to speak, of its people, and it is no stronger than the weakest link of its people. To strengthen the causes of freedom, then, strengthen the flame of freedom within the hearts of men. Give them an understanding of God, of the simplicity of childhood, that they may realize that their own lives and their privileges are indeed a blessing of incomparable magnitude.

Now, beloved ones, there is one particular facet of the boy driving the cart which I wish to call to your attention. It is the fact that it was his consciousness which enjoyed, his consciousness which appreciated, his consciousness which reveled in nature, his consciousness which was happy, and it was his consciousness in which he lived. It is your consciousness in which you live, and your consciousness is the consciousness of God. But your consciousness does not manifest the consciousness of God and the eternal freedom of that consciousness unless you are happy as God is, unless you enjoy as he does.

Beloved ones, the natural elements of life visible to your mortal eyes were created and designed by God. They remain uncontaminated in their essences. Only outwardly has nature taken on human discord. The thorns and thistles have sprung up into the kingdoms of nature as a direct result of mankind's wrong thinking and feeling. The insect life and the vicious sucking, biting, and stinging insects of the world are released into manifestation not by God, but by man's wrong thoughts and feelings. All of that which produces unhappiness comes from the power of man to create as God does.

Give to the scientists of the world more power than they now have and their danger is increased, unless they can understand the spiritual philosophy of the brotherhood of man. The eternal freedom of Almighty God is a priceless gift and heritage, but it must be appreciated in consciousness. Consciousness then must be purified in order to appreciate the purposes of God.

Give a priceless jewel to a babe or to an ignorant, unlearned fisherman and he may toss it into the sea and never know its value. The Christ said, "Do not cast your pearls before swine." But beloved ones, life has cast a pearl of great price before all, and it does not desire to have you remain

as animals. It desires to exalt you into the deity of your eternal Presence. The deity and the dignity of your eternal Presence is that which endowed the great men of this nation and every nation with the power of light and light's perfection.

Simón Bolívar, George Washington, the Marquis de Lafayette, and a multitude of historical figures known as patriots in the various nations of the world have stood for the cause of freedom. They too were children, but within their hearts a flame began to blaze. And as they became elevated in stature, completed their physical educations, they absorbed from the screen of life and their contemporaries around them a greater understanding of life and its meaning, and they chose to externalize some facet of the God design which inspired them. And many of them chose freedom, and they stood for freedom.

Patriots all! In them lived that desire to be free, that desire to raise their heads in dignity. Underneath the aegis of Almighty God, they breathed the power of freedom with reverence for it. They knew that that which quickened them was light and they treasured it and they sought to expand it. They sought to be more noble. They desired to make something of themselves, but they realized the power to do so was not always in their hands.

So when necessary, they accepted partial limitations, but they never accepted partial limitations as final. They determined to shatter human concepts, and they went outside of themselves to the Deity and called to Almighty God for assistance. They knew naught of the ascended masters during those dark ages. They did not know of the existence of the angelic hosts. Many of them had a plain and simple faith in God alone, and they called to God as the "unknown God." But God answered them as the known God. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C., on July 4, 1962.

SAINT GERMAIN. The Violet Flame. The knowledge and use of the violet flame is described by Ascended Master El Morya in his book *The Chela and the Path*:¹ "Mankind living in the world today assume that recorded history is what it is and that it cannot be changed. They have not reckoned with the violet transmuting flame. This flame is the energy of the sacred fire that is the gift of the Ascended Master Saint Germain to chelas of the will of God in this age. The dispensation for the release of the violet flame into the hands and use of the students in this century came forth from the Lords of Karma because Saint Germain went before that august body to plead the cause of freedom for and on behalf of mankind. He offered to the Lords of Karma the momentum of the violet flame garnered within his heart chakra and within his causal body as a momentum of light energy to be given to mankind that they might experiment with the alchemy of self-transformation through the sacred fire. The violet flame has always been used in the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood situated on the etheric plane - the highest plane of Matter - where the ascended masters preside, receiving only the most worthy chelas for instruction and training in the way of initiation. Those who were found worthy - adherents of the various religions, members of secret societies, communicants of the flame in the mystery schools - were given the knowledge of the violet flame after having proved themselves to be selfless as both receivers and givers of freedom on the path of soul liberation. Thus the violet flame was reserved for the privileged few up until the time when Saint Germain came before the Lords of Karma with the proposal to make the knowledge and use of the violet flame available to all mankind. He boldly stated before the Court of the Sacred Fire, arguing as the advocate for earth's evolutions, that the violet flame would revolutionize the human race and make of that race a divine race of God-free beings. Indeed, Saint Germain envisioned an 'I AM race' being raised up as the forerunners of the seventh root race under the Great Divine Director. This blessed master of freedom who had sponsored the birth of the nation called the United States of America - this

¹El Morya, *The Chela and the Path* (Colorado Springs: The Summit Lighthouse, 1976), pp. 43-45.

guardian of the Christ consciousness who had walked the earth as the protector of Mary and Jesus, this Saint Joseph, this Uncle Sam - foresaw the land of America from north to south, and eventually the entire hemisphere, as the land that was destined to be a haven for the Divine Mother and her progeny. Inasmuch as he was destined to be the Master of the Aquarian age and the God of Freedom to the earth, the Lords of Karma agreed to the master plan with the following stipulation. First they would release the violet flame to a certain nucleus of devotees in embodiment who would vow at inner levels to use that flame honorably for the blessing and the freedom of all life. If this experiment proved successful, they would allow the knowledge of the flame to be made available to the masses.”

Chapter 35

Saint Germain - August 28, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 35 - Saint Germain - August 28, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

III

A Small Boy in Transylvania

Part 2

You are blessed with an unparalleled opportunity. In the name of the Goddess of Justice, my twin flame, I call to you, then, who have an opportunity to know the names of the angels, the archangels, their archeiai, the Elohim, and the ascended masters, so that you are able, by knowing our names, to invoke us individually - are given an opportunity that is so wonderful from the human standpoint that I think you almost ought to be doing handstands! Now I hope that you will not try it.

Beloved ones, this is a glorious day, for it symbolizes to the hearts of all patriots and progressive men and women an achievement of a historical nature for this great nation, America. This achievement that made America strong must beat still in the hearts of some of its people - of many of its people! But it is not enough to beat in their hearts, it must beat in their action. That which they believe and those things which they hold dear must be stood for, and that with both feet.

Ladies and gentlemen, the early patriots sacrificed their lives and fortunes and sacred honor - pledged it in the name of God. Mankind today feel that it is an imposition if they are asked to attend a patriotic meeting or a religious gathering. They feel that they have many other things to do that are more important. Well, I do not say, Let them feel so, I say, Pray for them. May their own divinity illumine them swiftly, for they are missing a great opportunity.

You know, beloved ones, when you reach our octave, there is one wonderful thing that I wish to tell you of. And that is, you suddenly realize that all men may be created equal, but they do not long remain so. They make their own opportunities and they shine their own angelic wings. They put the halos - if you wish to use the word - around their own head and they keep them polished. And they do it with a little elbow grease!

Well, you may think it strange that I, as a great ascended being, choose to use these terms; but ladies and gentlemen, I do them somewhat in a humorous vein in order that you may realize that although the subject is very serious, the possibilities need not remain so, for the Goddess of Opportunity is standing near in the atmosphere. You know, beloved ones, Portia is both the Goddess of Justice and the Goddess of Opportunity, and therefore, you can mend the flaws.

You can mend the flaws! Did my voice resemble the words I spake in Independence Hall, "Sign that document!" I ask you? Shatter, then, the human concepts. Shatter, then, the miserable miasma that keeps you bound to mortal consciousness and enjoy the sunlight and the trees and nature and

man. Enjoy them all! And enjoy your Presence. Learn to do it now, not tomorrow. For it may be too late for this embodiment, and other souls awaiting birth may be given your opportunity. They may crowd in, for I expect today that a dispensation will be released for which we have called, that those who are not making reasonable use of their opportunities be taken from the screen of life as swiftly as possible so that those who have long stood at the portals of birth awaiting opportunity may have their place. Now mankind who do not hear my words today and know not of it will not have the opportunity which you have. They will not be warned. They will not know. And yet that Great Law and dispensation will act in their worlds the same as it acts in yours! And so in the holy name of eternal freedom, by the power of light and the power of Almighty God, beloved ones, accept this marvelous opportunity which heaven itself has offered you! Accept it in all the divine dignity of your being!

Why, beloved ones, the creation of a palace, a castle, a crown, a sword, the creation of anything - the precipitation of it instantly is nothing for an ascended being. We are not thrilled by precipitation. We are thrilled by perfectionment, because perfectionment means that someone used the opportunity that life gave them to win their eternal freedom or to enhance that gift which was already given to them. It means that the talents which Almighty God invested them with were not covered by a napkin of a smothering consciousness, but were open to the sunlight and the air and the water and the skies and the shining orbs of the heavens, open to the angelic host - not interested in psychic phenomena, but interested in the production of a divine drama of which God is the author.

In the name of Mother Liberty, the Mother of Exiles, I call to the homeless and tempest-tossed of the world: Stand before the door of your own Almighty God Presence and hold high the torch that life has given to you, the mighty threefold flame of your own divine identity, that God design whose perfectionment and wonder is worn by the Boy Scouts of America, and they know it not - that is, few do.

Therefore, beloved ones, if you would know the beauty of forest and field and stream, if you would know the beauty of your lifestream, that mighty electronic essence that pours forth from your own Mighty I AM Presence, then exalt that Presence to its proper station and place in your life. Do not pay attention to minor details, although your Presence will. It will direct you but, beloved ones, turn your attention first to your Presence and observe how those details, through the great discriminating Christ-intelligence, help you to attain and to win your eternal freedom, as it did us.

Oh, you know, beloved ones, I love divine dignity, and the dignity of God is in your Presence. It's the courtesy of the courts of heaven. It does not permit you to be ungracious to one another, but it shows you that heaven is full of grace. And if heaven is full of grace and earth is going to resemble it, it must be full of grace too. Do you see, beloved ones? Well, then, if you do see, how about starting out today to winning your eternal freedom?

Some of you may feel that my exhortations are a bit too forthright, because you may say to me, "Well, I've tried for many years and I think I'm doing a wonderful job." Well, I am glad that you do, because I think that many of you are too. But, beloved ones, I think you can do better. And if you do better, you just might make your ascension before you know it.

Well, beloved ones, that might get you out of your trouble, but what about the mankind who are left? You know, one is taken and another is left. Well, you love them as much as I do, I am sure, and therefore you want to help them win their eternal freedom and have a consciousness like the small boy in Transylvania that loves nature and loves God and loves man.

Well, then, how about being a carpenter like the carpenter of Nazareth? I guided his hands in framing his first works of art. How about placing your hands in mine today that I may guide your hands? You know what I am going to do with your hands, beloved ones, if you place them in my hand? Well, I am going straight to the heart of your Presence and I am going to say: "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence of this precious lifestream, oh, enfold them in all the power that you have,

because they are a trustworthy soul. They've placed their hands in mine and they know that I am going to place their hands in yours. They believe in you and they believe that you created the universe to be a universe of beauty and glory. But they believe that the tri-unity of God and man has to be striven for, accepted, adored, and sustained by their attention. Take them then and exalt them into all the fullness of that which thou art.

“O thou Mighty I AM Presence, thou wondrous one whose supreme and supernal intelligence invades all places but is not always recognized: Come thou now and take thy dominion over the kingdoms of this world! Guide the hearts of this great nation and its people and bless them with the fullness of life that shall ring the liberty bell for the world and proclaim freedom throughout the earth!”

I thank you and bid you welcome to your eternal freedom in the heart of your Presence. Thank you and good afternoon.

Note: The above dictation by Saint Germain was dictated to the Messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C. on July 4, 1962

SAINT GERMAIN. The Violet Flame. Continuing the discourse from *The Chela and the Path*,¹ El Morya said of Saint Germain: “I am here to tell you that the dispensation could never have been granted for chelas to invoke this flame outside the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood had it not been for the fact that Saint Germain offered upon the altar of humanity the collateral of his own personal momentum of the energies of freedom garnered within his soul for thousands of years. For you see, when the Lords of Karma granted the dispensation through the intercession of this anointed one, they were fully aware that, given free will and given mankind’s propensity to misuse that free will, it was altogether possible that certain numbers among mankind would misuse these sacred energies as they had done in the past in the days of ancient Lemuria and Atlantis. Were this to occur, someone would have to make up the difference. Saint Germain understood this principle of cosmic law only too well. For the sake of the few and eventually the many who would make resplendent use of the violet flame, he was willing to forego and to sacrifice that portion of his momentum that would be misused and to chalk up that misuse as a necessary expenditure in the laboratory of mankind’s consciousness. He was thereby in effect underwriting the experiments not only of the alchemists of the sacred fire with whom he had personally worked through the centuries, but also of the populace who would both use and misuse the alchemical fires ere coming into the enlightenment of the Christ mind and that centeredness in the Christ flame which is necessary for the responsible use of the violet flame. Now you who are living in the advancing decades of the century are the beneficiaries of this legacy of Saint Germain bought with a price - the overwhelming love of the Master Saint Germain, whose love for you even before you took embodiment was such that he was willing to lay down a portion of his life that you might live in the fullness of your individual God Serf-awareness. Furthermore, you owe a debt of gratitude to the early devotees who did in fact call forth the flame with intense purity and devotion to the cause of mankind’s freedom and therefore made possible the second phase of the dispensation whereby you and countless others have been given the knowledge of the violet flame in recent years, Wherever you are. as you read my words you can begin to experience the marvelous action of the violet fire coursing through your veins, penetrating the layers of the physical temple - the bloodstream. the nervous system, the brain - pressing through the chakras, swirling through the etheric body, passing over the pages of the written record of your incarnations on earth. Line by line, letter by letter, the flame - intelligent, luminous, directed by the mind of God - sets free the energies, electron by electron, of all past misuses of the sacred fire. And thus not one jot or tittle of the law of karma shall pass until all be fulfilled in the freedom of the violet fire.”

¹El Morya, *The Chela and the Path* (Colorado Springs: The Summit Lighthouse, 1976). pp. 45-46.

Chapter 36

Saint Germain - September 4, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 36 - Saint Germain - September 4, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

IV

The Quick and the Dead

Part 1

Ladies and gentlemen, the quick and the dead are our subject this day. And as we come to you with that great cosmic awareness given to us by cosmic grace, it is to remind all of you that humanity today are divided into two parts: those who are quick and those who are dead.

Humanity unfortunately by reason of their failure to apprehend cosmic intentions have quite frequently entered in to a vibratory action that in the eyes of God brings them already to a state of the loss of their divine life by reason of the fact that they consume it upon their lusts, and their consciousness and their thoughts continue to express that which belongs to the domain of death rather than the domain of life. We would rather speak of those who are lively stones, builded up into a spiritual order of mercy, beauty, strength, and fortitude.

We come to you then this day with awareness of the potential of the quick - those individuals who are able to summon in a moment the great compassion which is necessary in order to disseminate cosmic truth free from the bigotry of mortal opinions. Humanity from time to time become imbued with the idea that they themselves are both judge and jury and do not recognize the potential of cosmic jurisprudence to enter into a comprehension of what is real about an individual and what is nothing more than a false front which they have allowed to be builded in their consciousness.

Delusion itself is infectious, and humanity from time to time become victims of the delusions of others, and these in turn feed the fires of their own banal disillusionment with life. From disillusionment comes boredom, and from boredom comes restlessness, and from restlessness comes at last idle mischief, and out of idle mischief comes sin, and from sin comes again the return to the cycle of death.

Therefore I say to all of you this day that humanity ought to have spiritual eyes that are open to the light because the light can do that for humanity which nothing else can do. The light can sunder decisively from humanity those energies which are not of the light. The light can drive out of man's feeling world and out of his mind those disturbing factors which prevent clear seeing. For when individuals are not able to see clearly, they cannot follow direction. And by reason of their failure to follow direction, again and again they will make the same mistakes and find themselves face to face with the return of their own energies coming back for redemption as well as instruction.

For karmic patterns are not of necessity all coming back, returning to man simply because of the

fact that man requires punishment, but rather because he also requires the instruction in righteousness which these conditions bring. The instruction in righteousness which is the sweetness of God, although it may seem at the time to be chastisement, in reality it is a blessing in disguise.

Will you understand with me then how beautiful nature is? Will you understand with me how beautiful the soul is? For the soul-potential not only has within it the ability to perform phenomenal miracles and happenings that will magnetize the mind to light, but also has the potential of creating in consciousness the blessed thoughts which God himself shares only with the most advanced angels and cosmic beings. You may not at first understand this, and so I shall explain that it is possible for human beings born in a physical body, having the beautiful soul within, to reach up to that level which already is attained by the angels. Therefore man, if he wills it so, can achieve a unity with the very heart of God and become not only the quick but the fully illumined.

You will recall the words Jesus spoke unto Iscariot at the time that he betrayed him: "That which thou doest, do quickly." Let it be understood clearly by mankind, then, that those who are determined to do evil will in many cases do it slowly, and thus, as they carry out over a longer period of the range of their lives nefarious activities, they will corrupt their soul even more so than if they do it quickly. I will explain this to you.

It is necessary for man in order to understand this to recognize that there are certain laws governing all action. The understanding of these laws is most important. When humanity act in an evil manner but act quickly, there is less time and concentration for a deep penetration of the falsity of evil into the substance of their soul - soul substance. When they take a longer time - as for example, to decide to murder a certain individual whom they hate, and they proceed to hate this individual for ten years - it is far more corrosive upon them than a sudden spurt of anger. Yet we are not concerned with this particular phase in depth, but only to illumine you concerning this fact that you will not dwell upon evil.

Whenever you are troubled by conditions, unwanted conditions that invade your life, remember the power and potential of turning to the light quickly and quickening the power of the light within yourself as a means of clean escaping those conditions that are unwanted in your world. Again and again individuals continue to generate principles of fear and negation in their life. These principles of fear prevent the quickening of life, the very condition you seek. And therefore individuals should understand that by ridding yourself of fear and the potential of fear, by ridding yourself of negativity and doubt, by affirming those positive conditions which you want, you will be more able to manifest them.

The state of mind that we have is one which you also can have. The possibility and potential of each of you to manifest these qualities is in reality your ticket to higher realms and states of overcoming. If it were impossible for you to exhibit these selfsame qualities that we ourselves utilized in attaining our own mastery, then of course it would be more difficult for you to achieve your mastery. But because these conditions are spiritually normal to man, you ought to understand that when you open the gateway to positive God-domination of your mortal self by the wholeness of the whole man, you help to quicken within yourself those great cosmic potentials used by the ascended masters and cosmic beings in all past times to create those understandings of nature and nature's power that give you the dominion and self-mastery you seek and crave.

Do not seek, beloved hearts, to learn those magical qualities whereby you may dominate the minds of other men, but rather yourself, for this is the key to true mastery. When individuals become angry with other parts of life, they open the door to all forms of astral darkness. And individuals who do this will often find that at first they have an uncomfortable feeling. They may perchance actually enjoy momentarily the discomfiture they bring to other parts of life. But I can assure you that what follows is not appetizing either to your own blessed selves or the ascended masters, for we are concerned only with the manifestation upon this planet with universal harmony and perfection.

We do not seek to drive a wedge between genuine spiritual organizations and individuals who are tied to them; instead we seek a unification in Spirit of humanity. For there is only one God and one purpose that valiantly brings to humanity the power of quickening conditions whereby they themselves can take themselves out of the status of becoming the dead into that realm where they are indeed the quick. We ourselves in the ascended realm have often been referred to by the Great Divine Director and the cosmic hierarchy as the true quick. Therefore you should understand that a quickening of the vibratory action of humanity is what is accomplished.

Again and again individuals do not see these simple facts simply because they allow themselves to dwell entirely, almost, in mortal consciousness. Or they fall into a sense where even when they seek spiritual things, they see them mirrored in their own mortal concepts. They have their doubts, their fears, and their questionings as a part of their quest, and quite naturally they find them also to the right and to the left of the road, because in the world of form there are such vast momentums and doubts existing already in humanity that it is not difficult for those who affinitize with these vibratory qualities to see them, for they are already created in billions of minds.

It is our hope that the mind of man should actually manifest the one Mind of God; and freedom from fear and doubt is also our hope. It can never be, when individuals start upon the spiritual path and find the way to our abode in part and then - simply because of outer trivialities or distractions, the activities of psychic entities, and various vicious thoughtforms in the world - allow themselves to be diverted from the Path so easily. It cannot be then that they will manifest the powers and potential of the kingdom of heaven.

Do you see then, blessed ones, that so long as you allow yourselves to be diverted by outer thoughts and feelings, so long will you prevent yourselves from manifesting the great cosmic potential of the kingdom? [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

Chapter 37

Saint Germain - September 11, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 37 - Saint Germain - September 11, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

IV

The Quick and the Dead

Part 2

I come to you this day then in the full awareness that we have great solar needs now to bring forth upon the planetary body a group of individuals who are willing to work together with the cosmic hierarchy in this moment of mankind's peril. For the peril upon earth is very great, and the potential peril is even greater. Humanity must understand, then, this great peril and recognize that they have an opportunity, a chance to stay the hand of darkness and increase the potential of light upon the planetary body to the blessing of millions of infants and tiny children, aspiring souls as well as those of other ages whose total hope is actually in God. Oftentimes many of them are not aware of the realm in which we live. They are not aware of the other world, they are not aware of the continuity of life, they are not aware of life upon other planetary bodies or upon other phases, I might say, of existence.

For although it may seem strange to some of you, there is a potential whereby through phasing frequency, several evolutions can simultaneously occupy the same planetary body without even ever becoming aware of each other. This affords the ascended masters' octave a most tremendous opportunity to serve the evolutions of many groups simultaneously, far more than you are aware of. This all can take place without so much as increasing the planetary weight one iota. In fact, the weight of humanity's effluvia is more inclined to tip the scales of the planetary axis by far than all of the evolutions simultaneously when God-oriented. For God is light, and because he is light the light frequencies are always able to function in perfect God-control of all external environments and environmental actions.

I come to you then this day also to make you aware of the many lodges of perfection that we have created here among mankind. Lodges of perfection to us means receptive altars where mankind can see clearly their own individual opportunities and the collective opportunities to transcend both their environment and their hereditary factors.

Humanity do not need to remain bound as they currently are. We have already clearly demonstrated our power to escape from the darkness and shadow which humanity have allowed themselves to become so much a part of. We are in the realm of the quick, and we remain there. The vibratory action of our realm then is an ascending frequency, a constant raising, out of the levels of human doldrums into those magnificent realms of thought and feeling that generate and receive simultaneously the divinely ordained actions that free humanity and all life everywhere from all that is not of

the light.

What a magnificent concept humanity then may have if they will only recognize the reality that their I AM Presence clearly manifests to them. For the Presence of God vibrates at this tremendously high frequency, this tremendously high rate of vibration which is incomprehensible to the human mind. But that does not make any difference, blessed ones, for I am sure that you will understand that the frequency of our realm is for you. I am sure that you will understand that all of these things were created to raise your own vibratory action so that you yourselves may actually more easily enter into the realm of the ascended state.

In some cases we have perceived that individuals have had great aspiration for the ascended state, so much so that they literally forced upon nature their own ascension even before they deserved it. Some may not quite understand this, but in such cases wheresoever the physical body was after the ascension, usually white ash appeared upon the ground - this a pile of untransmuted substance which they must then transmute from the ascended state. We want you to understand clearly that in the true ascended state, the true free state which we advocate coming to all, individuals are able to raise the body into the ascension as beautifully as you can imagine so that it will rise majestically into the air as did Jesus Christ long ago from Bethany's hill.

And many others have escaped this planet. This very year there were four ascensions in the physical that took place upon this planet: one, you must understand, from Mount Ararat, another from the river Jordan, one from South America, and one from the United States. I want you to understand then that in addition to the fact that there are ascensions from inner levels, there are still ascensions occurring from the physical level, and these ascensions enable us to give a fuller explanation of the law to humanity through the consciousness of those who have just recently escaped from the human octave.

Do you understand that each time an individual from this octave crosses the bridge, rises into the atmosphere pulsating as light frequencies, that it creates a new skein of antahkarana, a new filling of the gap between the human and the Divine? Thereby you see, tremendous light is allowed to flow over the energy patterns on the pathway of that individual's ascension.

We are aware of how individuals have said, "Where do they go when they ascend? Which way is up?" Let me say to all of you then today that the words "a cloud received him out of their sight" clearly denote a form of radiant obscurity. Have you ever heard the passage before, radiant obscurity? Well then hear it now for the first time, because it is possible to actually conceal from human gaze that which is wholly divine and received by the Divine back into the heart of God. But this must not be a darkened cloud of manifestation as though complete mystery cloaked the marvelous activity of the ascension. Rather there is a radiance which descends into the earth octave and fills the earth octave with hope every time an individual escapes from the realm of this world and from its magnetism, including its banal magnetism magnetizing humanity to old patterns of imperfection that do vibrate according to the level of the rate of the dead.

We say, then, attune yourselves and affinitize with the light and the light rate of vibration, with the quickening of the Spirit whereby you may be able to sunder your connection so easily, much more easily with those things that are undesirable simply because you have come into a living and breathing awareness of the power that we wield and the intent and purpose of the living God which he holds also for you.

I want you then to understand that so long have mankind familiarized themselves with these old habit patterns of thought and feeling that have never produced one iota of freedom that now it is possible for individuals to change all of that if they will only observe the ritual of faith. Unfortunately, just as soon as they determine that they are going to observe the ritual of faith, then along come the powers of darkness and literally dangle before their gaze those optical illusions which are no reality at all - simply a change in the feeling rate of their vibratory world. If they would only understand

that faithfulness to dharma, faithfulness to duty year after year, month after month, day after day will cause them to be able to tie in to old reserves and momentums of cosmic virtue, they will see the value in maintaining a constancy of decree pattern, a constancy of attendance at our dictations and our releases which are given to you, and an increase in your devotion from day to day.

You cannot decrease your activities for the light and then expect to receive the same rate of increase. It cannot be, for we are governed by cosmic law even as you are, and our one supreme thought for all of you is that you will ultimately free yourselves from this rate of vibration into our octave of light where once again you will be able to indulge yourselves in those spiritual delights and graces that were prepared for you in heaven. For eye has not seen, nor has ear heard, neither entered into the heart of man the things which God has prepared for them that love him, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

I am called Sanctus Germanus, and I came to you this day that I might express a little bit more of the love and fashion of heaven for you, that one by one you might take delight in fashioning for yourselves more of this selfsame grace and thus escape from the round of sense nonsense which presently floods the world, including the psychic world, with delusion. I come to you then this day that you might understand the reality of your God Presence and understand the reality of the plan that heaven has already prepared for each of you - not darkness but light, for light itself is complete in its graces.

And when you understand that and begin to move upon the spiritual path in full fervor, you will find yourself having a wondrous occurrence, a wondrous happening in your world. You will find yourself accelerating your momentums toward grace and goodness. Instead of having less you will find yourself possessing more, and by this grace you will mount up as on eagle wing into the heaven world of achievement. For multitudes have gone before you, multitudes are going now, and all will eventually ultimate in the perfection of the living God. And those who do not will mercifully be given the second death as an activity whereby the earth and the heaven world both may be free from the dregs of perpetuation of evil.

Evil must fall. It cannot preserve itself intact, for its very nature is a falling action. For I saw a star fall from heaven and its name was Wormwood. Let men understand then that the gall of the fall is all a matter of ridiculousness from the divine standpoint. It is unnecessary, for God in the beginning prepared only wings of virtue upon which all may, if they will, rise. I thank you.

MLP

Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral

10-11-71

Chapter 38

Saint Germain - September 18, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 38 - Saint Germain - September 18, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

V

Fourteen Days

Part 1

Beloved knights, ladies, and candidates for the ascension, the past is behind you, the present is the gateway to the future. And as we examine the fabric of the world's current manifestation, as we perceive how ignorant men - like puppets dangling from a string - are themselves deceived and being employed in the deceiving of others, we are aware of the solemn moment in history when freedom must be guarded or be lost.

The battle is yours. We will aid you in every way that we can. We have escaped through the Spirit from the prevailing dangers of the flesh, but those today embodied with you, bound through human discord and ignorance of the higher law, require aid in this moment of peril. And we know it. We know it full well. We are aware because the heart cries of even the children are heard by us in higher octaves. We are aware because those who have served our cause for many a year are themselves disturbed by outer manifestations.

In past times, because of the images humanity hold of the ascended masters, it probably would have been a little better for us to have performed according to the images they hold of us and, therefore, to have provided the fullest aspect of comfort to humanity and said unto them, "Danger does not exist. There are no perils in the world. We will take care of it all. Rest secure in this moment, for God is in his heaven, all must be right with the world."

But I think I feel the need to pull off my glove, to cast it down, to say to you in all cosmic honesty, the battle is not as successful as we would have liked. We are not affrighted at our octave that it will be lost, but we feel that a more than ordinary peril exists at the present time, and we would countermand the forces of darkness. For every evil deed that they do, we would to God that men would do two good ones. Thus we might move forward insofar as humanity are concerned.

Those called birds of a feather continue to flock together, and sometimes this becomes a means of deceit; for when men are standing in the camp of the faithful, they do not hear the gnashing of teeth of the wolves in the dens of darkness and iniquity. Those who stand in the dens of iniquity - hearing the gnashing of teeth, the rattling of sabers, and the determination to accomplish their ill-guided end - are quite confident that they are going to win. We would do nothing to breed overconfidence in our people. We know that eternity is long. But while men and women are stymied in pools of stagnation and doubt, then, beloved ones of the light, they are often in a state of semi-despair, and

we are not able to produce the fruit that we would normally produce for the same expenditure of energy.

As I come to you today, however, I am aware of a few things that you are not aware of. I am aware of things that you ordinarily do not think of. I am aware of the history of other planets, of other civilizations, of other ages, and the responses of the hearts of the people in similar situations. And I want you to know that whereas I do not have that supreme confidence that can certify unto you yes, you will win this year or next year or the year following, I can certify unto you that if even the few that are here would exert their maximum efforts on behalf of freedom, that we could give the world a resounding whack from which they would scarcely recover. This may come as a surprise to you that so few people could so badly, or so well, affect the world. But if you will look back in the pages of past history, you will clearly see that the few have often commandeered the many, and again and again these few have successfully won a battle.

Now the battle for the minds of men currently going on has become, may I say it, very dirty. Humanity today are not playing fair but foul, and by all the standards of the craft of light, they are very foul indeed. But then, what do you expect from them? Look who it is that they serve. Do you expect that out of the spider's den will come walking a saint? They are behaving according to form. The question is, are you?

I do not come to condemn, for the Keepers of the Flame, when they have functioned sincerely, have maintained a mighty vigil on behalf of freedom across this land and throughout the world. But the, the armies of the enemy are very large, well-supplied, well-fortified, and the bows of iniquity are always being bent by the archers of darkness. They are legion. They are millions strong, whereas only a few hundred hold the world together. Yet I remind you that upon the heart of this planet rests a ball of infinite fire from the heart of God, that from this great planetary heart goeth forth strands of light substance into the world, that this light substance connects the hearts of all humanity into one web of beauty.

I would remind you that this beauty is also a symbol of strength. I would remind you that there are millions and millions untold among humanity who are what we term benign souls, sons of God in embryo. Their hearts are like children, and in their child hearts they believe and trust that God will deliver them from evil. Their eyes are mercifully blinded to many of the laws and functions which you so clearly see. Perhaps in your heart, and shall I say also in your ignorance from time to time, you feel that the secret of God's success upon earth is to implant in their beings the higher knowledge, and I believe with you that this would aid our cause. But there are times when you place within their hands the knowledge of the sordidness of the world only to find that they lose heart first in the world and then subsequently in you and, turning to disbelief, will doubt that all of the threats now imperiling mankind really do exist. And the dark ones come to their mind, and like ostriches they thrust their little heads into the sand while their hearts are nearly sobbing or breaking with shock that humanity are indeed in such a sorry state.

You see, precious ones, all that seems so simple is really not. There are many complex problems facing hierarchy. The problem of ignorance is one of the worst. Yet when we seek to dispel it, there is always the problem with humanity that the problem itself will seem so terrible that their minds will refuse to accept it, and of course we would not want any of our students or any among humanity to dwell in the thought of darkness or negativity, but certainly he who is forewarned is forearmed. And therefore the dilemma, or the plot, thickens.

The solution is so difficult, yet in reality it is most simple; for if all would accept the infinite love of our LORD and stand in support of the holy principles of freedom, the entire matter would be solved instantaneously. But it does not become so easy when individuals are divided in their thoughts, when one group of people think one thought and one another. There is no unity, then, amongst those who agree together to preserve the fate of the world. They agree together to preserve the fate of the world, but every action speaks of division. They agree together to preserve the fate

of the world, but they are turned by trifles into enemies.

Shall we, then, advocate that darkness shall have fellowship with light? I am sure you know the answer to that one. But the problem is not easy.

Hence as I come to you today it is with a heart full of awareness of the complexities of the problem. And I ask you to pay homage with me to our liege lord, the living Christ, and see that the light of his Presence, scattered abroad across the margin of the world, can well provide the fanned flame of pure love that will inundate and overcome all the problems of humanity and enable them to put away their weapons of destruction, and trust in the Eternal to afford them a solution to the current problems. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN. Cave of Symbols, retreat of Saint Germain in Table Mountain in the Rockies in the environs of Wyoming. One enters through a cavern in the mountain lined with pink and white crystal, and then on into a vaulted chamber 200 feet wide covered with stalactites of rainbow hue in the formation of ancient hieroglyphs or symbols, hence the name of the retreat. As focuses of the rainbow rays of God and geometric keys to the release of fohat, the energy that blazes through these symbols extends throughout the United States and has a most significant influence upon her people, keying into their consciousness the matrix of the golden age and the remembrance of their lost inheritance. On the opposite wall at the far side of the chamber, there are three arches spaced twenty feet apart; the first a deep rose, the second a penetrating white, and the third a cobalt blue. These are the focuses of great cosmic beings for the victory of the Christ consciousness in America. Accompanied by the Ascended Master Saint Germain, who raises his hand toward the center archway, we gain entrance to a tunnel which opens at his command. After several hundred feet, he shows us through a door on which there are more ancient symbols into a twelve-sided domed room sixty feet in diameter. Immediately we notice that four of the twelve sides are a brilliant white (focusing the purity of the Christ consciousness in the four elements and the four lower bodies of the planet), the remainder are the pastel hues of the rays. In this room we are shown the fantastic radio invented by the Ascended Lady Master Leonora by which one can communicate with other planets in this solar system, with the center of the earth, or with any point on the surface of the earth. There are chemical and electrical laboratories where scientists are perfecting formulas and inventions which they have been permitted to take from the hermetically sealed cities which lie at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean that have been protected since the sinking of Atlantis. These discoveries will be brought forth for mankind's use in the golden age just as soon as he has learned to harness greed, selfishness, and the desire to control others through war and dishonest financial policies. When the sons of God are once again in control of the great nations of the world, the ascended masters will step forth with a tremendous wealth of information which has been guarded in their retreats for ages. Here the souls of unascended scientists come while their bodies sleep or between embodiments. Saint Germain is training a large cadre of souls devoted to the Christ and to the science of the Christ who, at the proper time, will have lowered into the outer consciousness all that they have learned in this and other retreats of the Great White Brotherhood. There is even what is called an "atomic accelerator" - a golden chair through which is passed electronic currents which quicken the vibratory pattern of the atoms and electrons within the four lower bodies. Initiates of the Brotherhood who have proven their merit by service and devotion to the light and who have already balanced a considerable amount of their karma are allowed to sit in this chair for a length of time prescribed by the Master Saint Germain and the Lords of Karma. By accelerating the light frequency in the four lower bodies, a portion of one's karma is balanced and a portion of one's misqualified substance is thrown off by the centrifugal action produced by the revolving electrons and transmuted by the sacred fire. Thus the individual's four lower bodies can be accelerated in ascension currents and the soul raised into the ascension. Under the sponsorship of Saint Germain, many lifestreams have ascended from this very room. In *The Magic Presence* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1974), Guy W. Ballard (now Ascended Master Godfre) describes his experiences in the Cave of Symbols. (To be continued.)

Chapter 39

Saint Germain - September 25, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 39 - Saint Germain - September 25, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

V

Fourteen Days

Part 2

Quite naturally, we do agree that the knowledge of man's intent must be spread abroad - I refer here to man's vile intent - but it must not be dwelled upon; for we must see to it that the positive actions we will take in the world will counteract all of the negativity that threatens freedom. Build men up in Christ consciousness and they will not be touched by the minions of darkness. Build men up in the Mind of God, and the mind of Satan loses its appeal. Build men up in an outreach for Cosmic Christ accomplishment, and they are not so concerned with temporal goals.

The whole matter, then, becomes solvable when viewed from the standpoint of a most positive approach, an outreach into the world that, while mindful of the darkness in the world and the threats to freedom, impels the forces of light to move forward and will not for any moment be affrighted by the forces of darkness with their smut, pornography, and shadowed concepts which in the current age seem to have almost overwhelmed man who would otherwise be innocent.

For I believe that childlike innocence can be preserved to any age and I believe that it is the best fortification that any man or woman can have. Childlike innocence may sometimes suffer as a result of the depredations of the hypocrites of the world and the deceitful of the world, but it will always have eyes for God, it will always find a welcome from his heart.

Let those, then, who have maintained the sweetness of childhood innocence rejoice that they have done so. And let those who have lost their innocence rejoice that they can also lose their guilt, their shame, their misery, their unhappiness, their thoughts of unreality, that they can become identified with the light of God that never fails, that they can, by the sword of the Spirit, cut themselves free from the relentless beat of sinister strategies upon their being. They can find sweet release in God.

We are concerned then not so much with the threats against freedom as we are with the mighty power that could, with one breath, overthrow the dragon and all of his cohorts. Do you understand exactly what I am driving at? Do you see clearly, then, that you must fear no evil, for God is with you? His rod and his staff will provide not only comfort, but the manifestation of the blazing fires of reality that are the flame that you must keep.

And when you keep that flame, I tell you it will not be content, because of its expandable nature, to rest upon its laurels. It will reach out to consume darkness, to push it back, to spread a canopy of light everywhere, and to provide the wholeness of renewed hope for all humanity.

I trust that this little glimpse I have given to you will be helpful to you, that you will see that all of the ugly images of the world need not be remembered. God never sullies his mind with them, the ascended masters do not touch them, and when the Keepers of the Scrolls are required to examine the record, they do it with fingers of fire that leave but a smouldering pile of rubble where the records were.

They consume them, and they are stored in a most special cylinder where they are used only in times of judgment. And they are written in such a hieroglyph as no man can decipher save the Keepers of the Scrolls. And the code is changed from time to time so that even the evil appears to be good, because this code is a marvelous code that I shall not explain in detail except to say that evil is never remembered in the consciousness of God. And when we have accomplished that which we would accomplish for this planet, all of it shall be cast into the violet consuming flame never to be any more.

We have no desire to perpetuate evil, but we thoroughly understand that men today must understand that when evil threatens freedom and threatens to take away the hopes of the world, then act you must. You must act in the part of wisdom. You must act in the part of knowledge. You must act fortified and strong. You must act courageous. You must be willing to give all of yourself for the cause; for only by a complete sense of surrender can the world truly be saved in this hour of peril.

There are so few today who understand that which this fraternity understands. There are so few, blessed hearts, that have the slightest idea of the intensity of these threats. And I want you to know that the nation of America could be taken over in fourteen days to the shock, the utter shock, of millions of American people. We have seen the plan for a fourteen-day take-over which would in fourteen hours have accomplished its basic purposes. We want you then to understand that only the bulwark of cosmic light protection from the ascended masters' octave can stay the hand of the spoiler.

Will you then, as you ponder upon the seriousness of this matter, recognize that we do not need in many cases to spread the full scope of knowledge that we have given to you to the entire world. It is enough if this segment of the fraternity will accept it as a responsibility, for you, precious hearts of light, to keep the flame blazing for your brethren in the world and for all humanity.

And remember that we have a secret core who know nothing about the fraternity, who know nothing about the Brotherhood, who know nothing about mysticism, but are in many cases simply individuals - with small jobs or great jobs, with small knowledge or great knowledge, with age or with youth - who have an inner tie to me and an inner tie to many of the devotees of light in the higher octaves. Because of this inner tie, they will respond inwardly to the ministration and service you render as you make your decrees and prayers in the fullness of faith.

I tell you, they are your friends. They do not know you, but they are friends of light, ascended master friends of light. I will raise them up all over the world in defense of the principle of freedom. When the moment of truth comes, they will come forth from every hillside, they will come out from amongst men, and they will stand guard for freedom.

Do not, then, be shocked or surprised by your enemies and the enemies of light; for I tell you truly they will be surprised, the enemies of light, when they see how many will stand with us in the moment of travail. For freedom must not perish from the earth nor from the hearts of mankind.

And I believe that through a great invocation of light unto God we can in this day and age counteract the forces of negativity. But it can be done only by valor, by intent, by determination, by putting first things first, by putting the keeping of the flame above all other activity. When this is done you are truly, then, one and all knights of light, ladies of light, servants of the Most High God, children of the sun.

O Infinite Father, who by thy love has guarded the principle of freedom as thou art the living Truth, we invoke thy power and thy majesty this day and age for humanity. We pray that the little

childlike mind of the Infant Messiah will be today planted as seeds of fire in the hearts of multitudes of the children of this world.

Guard those sons of God and holy Christ children that shall be the bringers forth of beauty and freedom in coming ages. See that those today who are of age and those today who can understand the mysteries of life are supplied with every inward quality that they need of understanding, of consecration, of love and love's radiation, of the fires of truth, that none of these will be lost or part from the covenant of Asha, the covenant of purity, that none of these will go down in darkness or defeat, that all of them will be employed in the service of Archangel Michael and his legions - eternally vigilant to guard the kingdom, eternally vigilant to guard the mind of man from inundation beneath the flood of the vampires of darkness and the dragons of deceit.

Our Father, remove banal images from existence and let all the light of the Christ from the Cave of Symbols come forth this day. And let that light from the Cave of Symbols and the symbols in the Cave of Symbols be implanted in the hearts and minds of all who are Keepers of the Flame, that the forms of God blazing there, the divine geometry, the language of the soul, shall give to them the necessary implements by which they shall successfully defend freedom against all enemies.

We stand here, you stand there. We shall guard here, you shall guard there. But God is above as he is below. And I say to all of you wherever you go, know that you by his grace can keep the flame blazing brightly over the earth and the hearts of men, that in moments, indescribable moments of darkness when hope seems to have fled from the hearts of men, you may replenish that hope by being a sunbeam of Cosmic Christ illumination wherever you are.

Will you accept this charge I give you this day? [audience rises] Will you accept the fires of the Spirit and the mission of the Christ? Then I say to all, so be it done; for it is not by strength of words alone, but by strength of hearts resolved. It is not by strength of thought alone, but by the depth of God-determination which is already embedded within you as his holy will.

Flow with the stream, then, and not against it as humanity are doing today. Those children of darkness shall find themselves cast upon the rocks, scratched and broken. You shall find yourselves as you already are, fortified by the rock of Christ-identity. Through identifying with him and with us, you shall live in the abundant life, sealed unto God, and protected from harm. This is God's will for all.

We shall initiate them in due course of time. One by one they shall come forth and pass before us. One by one we shall confer upon them the grace God has given to us. One by one you shall march forth. One by one we shall move toward victory. Stand with us, then, in this high pledge and know that with God all things are possible.

The light of God never fails! Will you repeat this with me as I close? ["The light of God never fails, the light of God never fails, the light of God never fails, and the beloved Mighty I AM Presence is that light! And the beloved Mighty I AM Presence is that light!"]

Peace and victory unto you.

Chapter 40

Beloved Saint Germain - October 2, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 40 - Beloved Saint Germain - October 2, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VI

Checkmate!

Part 1

Beloved friends of freedom, artisans of good works, children of the dawn, freedom as a vital force in mortal affairs is not only the requirement of this age, but of all ages. Its preservation will determine for thousands of years the course of human events and of divine ministrations. For out of the universal circle of cosmic freedom comes forth those radiant manifestations of pure love which will alter the course of each man's life and bring him into that breathing awareness of cosmic reality for which his soul yearns.

We are concerned with the advent of freedom, then, at all times, with its preservation at all times, and with summoning the necessary powers and desires in the hearts of embodied mankind that will enable them to peer behind the glyphs of symbolic manifestation into the domain of the future. And when we speak of the circle of freedom, we speak also of the triangle, we speak also of the square, of the plumb line, and of those elements of mystic masonry which are engrained in the heart by the Eternal Father of all, whose eye is over the righteous to perceive their works and to elevate them by universal grace until their souls shall shine forth as the sun in splendor before the face of God and man.

Somehow or other, beloved brethren of the light, down through the channels of history, there has come about a clogging in man's affairs and consciousness whereby the ancient mysteries are no longer manifest in the hearts of embodied mankind insofar as the masses shall go; yet it is the will of God to establish freedom in every heart. We therefore tonight, in the name of Almighty God, invoke freedom from within the hearts of those within the hearing of our voice. We evoke freedom in the heart of this nation. We evoke freedom wherever the flames of freedom do yet live. And we call in the name of Almighty God for a cessation of all forms of human tyranny, of all that would forswear man to vanity and deceit, of all that would destroy in man the beautiful elements of the unfolding soul through greed and through the desire for personal aggrandizement.

Those of you who have long been engaged in a struggle for world freedom, for your personal freedom, and have longed to see it manifest over the face of this rolling terrain will understand that the struggle may seem long. But in the lives of most of the saints from past ages, that struggle has not in any way deterred them from continuing their search under the most adverse conditions.

It is true that the challenges that come to each individual, when they come, somehow or other,

bring about in the consciousness of that individual a very great sense of oppression; for an individual has but a limited perspective in many cases and is unable to see the elements of universal wisdom behind the manifestations of tyranny or terror or boredom or outer conditions that may come into manifestation in the lives of individuals. But if men will understand that keeping the faith is the requirement of every hour and that when they cannot walk by sight they will understand the need to walk by faith, they will be able, without straining, to establish freedom within their mind.

And when freedom is established within the mind, there is sooner or later a desire to establish it within the gentle folds of the heart. And when it becomes established in the heart, as it has already been established in the mind - for by pure logic men can evoke it - you will see that it is deeply entrenched in the lives of every individual who thus has established it within his own forcefield.

We reckon with all manifest conditions, and we thoroughly understand that disturbing spirits at times will lay hold upon men's consciousness because they have not established enough immortal protection for themselves and they do not realize the perils that are involved in the search for truth. If men would be content to sit back as vegetables and simply grow, fulfill their life cycles, and then vanish away, there is little that would attack them or their purposes. But once they seek to elevate themselves out of the domain of the ordinary, once they determine that they are going to manifest and exhibit - in the face of all mankind and in the teeth of every adversity - those conditions which will establish them once and for all as a son of Almighty God and a lover of freedom's flame, then at that moment the forces bent on destruction will usually league themselves together and bring all manner of discouraging manifestations into view.

The test involved in this matter, the acid test, is whether individuals can overthrow these disturbing conditions, establish themselves once again in that state of pure balance which realizes that it is God's will pitted against human delusion, and thus they will see to it that God's will is established first and foremost in their life.

No ordinary conditions are involved in some of these matters. We have seen cases of obsession, of possession, of psychic attack, of personal attack, and of physical illness all launched against individuals in order to disturb them and prevent them from fulfilling their destiny when individuals have determined in their hearts that nothing is going to bar them from their freedom and their victory. I tell you, it is a wonderful thing to behold from our level. It is as though a channel was open to the highest levels, and one is able to pour through those channels such power of sustaining light, such a momentum of freedom from our octave that individuals that receive it know, once and for all time, that having tasted of that assistance of heaven nothing can ever again permanently disable them or disturb their world. But until they have passed through that specific initiation, until they have succeeded in mastering those disturbing outer elements that are very much in the world today, they often continue in delusion and are moved by the smallest little iota of psychic energy which thus saps their strength.

What a pity! And more is the pity that, having been once delivered out of it, those individuals who do not realize the peril in which they stand and how there is assistance at every hand are sometimes loathe to do the very necessary things which will give them their freedom at the specific moment. All they have to do, in some cases, is say, "I know that that is not true and I refuse to accept it!" - just a little thing like that, a simple state of mental rejection of a condition. And yet we have seen cases again and again where individuals were so seized upon by outer world lethargy and the delusions of the senses that they could not seem to even summon the energy to cast off all of those disturbing psychic conditions and projections that were leveled against them when they sought to do the will of God and establish themselves in a fount of freedom.

Well, precious ones, I want to tell you that tonight we are determined to bring into manifestation some of the power and dimension of our world so that we can establish in the forcefield of your being that momentum which we have of dominion over outer conditions. We want you to understand what it means to use universal energy. We want you to know what it means to harness, by the

power of your mind and wills, that sovereign energy of light which is geometrically patterned into all universal manifestation. Why, your very physical forms, your minds, and all of nature is patterned after geometric perfection. And, of course, those of you who understand the Law and have had it explained to you many times will recognize that it is the energy of God that is manifesting. It is the energy of the OM - Ge-OM-etric - the energy of God that is metered out to individuals in order to show that perfection can be achieved by the individual. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN. Cave of Symbols (2). Entering an elevator, we descend a hundred feet into the heart of the mountain, emerging in a circular room having a diameter of twenty feet. We are led through a door into a huge hall, equipped with furnaces and machines for the producing of materials used in the experimental work carried on in the chemical and electrical laboratories in the upper level of the retreat. Returning to the upper level, we are shown a reception hall with a domed ceiling, adjoining sleeping quarters, and an audience hall also with a domed ceiling of sky blue with painted clouds, giving the impression of being in the open air. Here there is a magnificent organ and a piano that are used by the masters to focus the harmonizing currents of the music of the spheres on behalf of the freedom of sons and daughters of God on earth. The Cosmic Mirror is on the east wall of the Crystal Chamber. When the disciple has reached a certain degree of attainment, he is taken by the master before the Cosmic Mirror which keys into his etheric body and reflects his past lives, including the cause and effect upon his world of every thought, feeling, word, and deed that he has ever manifested. The Cosmic Mirror also reflects the original blueprint of his divine plan that is placed upon the etheric body when the soul is born in the heart of God. In viewing his past lives, the disciple then may learn what portion of the divine plan he has outpictured. He may see what conditions in his world must be corrected and what good momentums he has developed which he can now use to overcome the difficulties of the past and the present and thus fulfill his divine plan in the very near future. At the far end of the audience hall, through a concealed door, one enters the Sphere of Light, a spherical-shaped room where the focus of the sacred fire is used to intensify the expansion of the light within those who are permitted to enter there. The function of this room correlates with the action of the light in the Cave of Light in the charge of the Great Divine Director in India. Together with the atomic accelerator, these three focuses serve to bring the disciples of the masters closer to their ascension and to provide them with the assistance to accelerate the process which could not be achieved in the outer world.

SAINT GERMAIN. Royal Teton Retreat - the heart center of America on the physical, as well as the etheric, plane - has been in operation since before the sinking of Atlantis more than twelve thousand years ago. Located in the heart of Grand Teton Mountain (elevation 13,766 feet) in Jackson Hole, Wyoming, the Royal Teton Retreat is the ancient focus where early root races descended into form on Terra. Twice a year - at the winter and at the summer solstices - the Lords of Karma convene in the council chambers of this retreat to act upon the petitions of sons and daughters of God and to deliver the cosmic dispensations which come forth from the heart of Alpha and Omega in the Great Central Sun - allotments of energy for the enlightenment and progress of humanity. We approach the hidden entrance of the Royal Teton Retreat accompanied by an ascended master, for whom large boulders on the mountainside part and great bronze doors open wide. We descend in an elevator two thousand feet into the heart of the mountain. Entering the reception hall, we behold a magnificent tapestry heavily embroidered with silk and jewels, depicting the founders of the retreat in the act of invoking tremendous power from the sun. Accompanied by Ascended Master Saint Germain, Guy W. Ballard (now Ascended Master Godfre) visited the Royal Teton Retreat earlier in this century. He recorded his experiences there and in the Cave of Symbols in *Unveiled Mysteries* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1934, 1935) and in *The Magic Presence* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1935). Students of the ascended masters may call to the I AM Presence in the name of their own Christ Self to be taken by the angelic hosts to the Cave of Symbols and to the Royal Teton

Retreat for training under Saint Germain, Lord Lanto, Confucius, and other ascended masters for the fulfillment of their divine plan in this embodiment. This training takes place during the hours of sleep as the soul is able to journey in its finer bodies to the octaves of light and the various retreats of the Great White Brotherhood. (To be continued.)

Chapter 41

Beloved Saint Germain - October 9, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 41 - Beloved Saint Germain - October 9, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VI

Checkmate!

Part 2

Today throughout the world, there are various ones who are seeking to be the gurus, the spiritual teachers of individuals, who are promising all sorts of things if they will only join with them and accept their brand of spiritual philosophy. We want to point out to you in the name of holy freedom that, under God, each individual has a Mighty I AM Presence and a Holy Christ Self and is able, under the guidance and direction of the ascended masters, to find his freedom for all time. He does not need to be guided by outer world astrological impacts, nor does he need to seek for some psychic information from those individuals who claim that they are able to read the akashic records and thus give individuals their freedom. Now I am not speaking against cosmic astrology, nor am I speaking against those who genuinely have the power to see into the realm of the akashic records. But I am concerned by the large number of students throughout the world that from time to time are duped by other individuals and many times for a staggering sum.

I would like to call to your attention, in heaven's name, that all that you need to do in many cases is to make a simple call to your own Divine Presence and say, "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, manifest the fullness of your love through me now! Mighty I AM Presence, manifest the fullness of your love through me now! Mighty I AM Presence, manifest the fullness of your love through me now!" And your Presence will respond. And your Presence will reveal to you that which has never been revealed by any individual - not those flattering incidents from your past lives which will make you to feel that you are above all men extremely important, but those specific elements in your past existence that will enable you to humbly accept your place in life and be aware of the fact that your universal destiny gives you absolute dominion over outer conditions.

This does not mean that you are intended to exalt yourselves above your fellowmen. It simply means that you must learn the cooperative way of entering into a pact with your own mighty God Presence that will always graciously acknowledge the God-power within other parts of life and help other parts of life to establish themselves in the freedom of that God-power. For the freedom of the divine power in everyone is the power to unleash those binding outer conditions that have kept man revolving in a series of unhappy circumstances and events.

There is no human power, then, that is able to hold anyone continually bound to outer conditions. Why do you know, precious ones, that family hypnosis has kept many individuals bound where they were unable to move freely throughout the earth simply because someone thought that they could

exert specific power over another individual? Do you realize, precious ones, that your own Divine Presence wants you to have freedom? - freedom to love in an unlimited way the universal purposes and principles of life, freedom to reach out into the universe in spiritual explorations, freedom to be able to heal yourselves of all outer diseases and conditons; yet a freedom that does not deny the science of this age. And when the necessary events come to individuals whereby they must lean upon science for specific healing, they can do so freely without fear of criticism or censure from the ascended masters' octave or the human octave.

We want individuals to understand that when they are spiritually oriented and united with their own Divine Presence, they are not then so prone to criticize others for their errors or mistakes. For everyone, if they knew better - as you have been told many times - would do better and would establish themselves in that preeminence of heavenly manifestation which is Christ victory. But until people are able to summon enough faith, in many cases they find it necessary to search out a good physician from among those trained in scientific knowledge in the world. And when they do so and they are thus healed, through the divine process working with that physician, this is not anything else except an act of universal mercy which enables the physician to be a giver unto the patient. And then the patient as a receiver understands that "it is more blessed to give than to receive." And as a consequence of that, there is a blessing that flows between the lives of both patient and doctor.

We want it understood, because we have been engaged so much in the science of alchemy, that all should recognize in the life of Paracelsus, the life of Robert Fludd, in the life of Cagliostro, and in the lives of many of the alchemists the beginning of early scientific prognosis. We want individuals, then, to realize that that tie which existed from the beginning between the master mystics of the world, between the true mystical masonic alchemists and cabalists was a very great and ancient lore handed down from Atlantis, from Mu, and from the ancient wisdom schools established not only upon this planetray body, but upon many planetary bodies in cosmos.

If individuals would be able to wipe from their eyes those blinding influences of mortal delusions which masquerade in the world scene as true historical events and would recognize that power of truth to penetrate these matters and obstacles to man's true realization, we would be able to generate in mankind a true awareness of their real worth and purpose, and you would no longer have the strange hodgepodge of human nonsense that goes on in the world today that seeks to bind people to enslavement, to old ideas and the proliferation of these old ideas that have not given man their freedom - no, not in two thousand years. And yet Christ victory was supposedly won upon Golgotha's hill, according to the tenets of Christendom, for all mankind. And yet love's labor was not lost, nor can love's labor be lost; for the labors of love by all people become a part of a universal pool of generosity whereby the intensification of the divine ideas flows out into the world and stimulates progress in the name of freedom.

We say then, let there be a continuation of good faith, of good will, of freedom, and love for one another; for in this wise do men actually provide a pathway to the skies for their fallen brothers. And we find also that there is no one that has helped another one single stairstep up upon the stairway of advancement and progress that has not stimulated himself far beyond his power even to recognize. For life is generous in all things and gives to mankind tenfold for all that he gives out. And those who stingily and greedily hug to themselves their specific portion at this specific moment will often find that they have inconvenienced themselves considerably in the hereafter; for only that which men give away is ever that which they retain.

Chapter 42

Saint Germain - October 16, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 42 - Saint Germain - October 16, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VII

All Shall End Well for All Who Do Well!

Part 1

Gracious ladies and gentlemen, may the all-enfolding love of the Christ descend upon your hearts.

You have heard it said: "All is well that ends well." And I think that most of you are aware of the fact that all has not ended well for many people. And I think also that for many of you, you are still waiting for that perfect end to the day of life's perfection and your own blessed ascension in the glory which has descended from the heart of God from the very beginning.

Ladies and gentlemen, the heart of the world waits for a manifestation of a perfect day. Mankind today, witnessing as they do the great epoch of unfolding scientific knowledge, are able to recognize upon the screen of life a vast and mighty intelligence. The intelligence of God, as it manifests through the prism of human consciousness, has performed multitudinous wonders, but the greatest of wonders that has ever been performed before mankind is the science of divine initiation whereby man is able to set himself free and obtain for all time the power and invincibility of the flames of freedom.

As I stand before you tonight, I choose to recognize you as my peers. This may seem strange for me to utter this statement, but I would like to do so; for I would like to behold all men as perfected divine beings, outpicturing even greater glory than that which I am manifesting this night.

When you, beloved ones, obtain from the Godhead a state of consciousness where, as you gaze upon a lifestream, you are able to recognize and behold in that lifestream an immaculate concept, when you are able to desire for others a manifestation of perfection and rejoice with each tiny appearance of perfection in another, you yourself are beginning a greater manifestation of the outpicturing of your own freedom.

Freedom comes to mankind because they allow freedom to come to others. Freedom itself is a flame. And the flame of freedom sweeps the prairie as a wildfire, causing mankind to feel a great yearning pulsating within their being to obtain freedom from human density. The oppressions of human consciousness are witnessed by mankind daily. And they behold, manifesting upon the pages of their daily newspaper, a drama which is not to the liking of heaven and is not to the liking of mankind; for mankind today, regardless of the fact that they are a part of the mass consciousness, are ever so desirous to obtain for themselves a spirit of freedom which redeems them from the mass consciousness and exalts them into the realms of immortality.

Immortality may be your birthright, but until you forthrightly are manifesting it by your dominion

over your own world, you have not yet manifested your own freedom and you are yet in your chains.

I AM come this night to remind you of the invincible power of your own Mighty I AM God Presence to obtain for you for now and all eternity that perfection which came forth in the beginning and from whence you came forth as an individualized ego. O beloved hearts, as I speak to you now I want to tell you that I have determined within myself with a fierce determination to summon, by the power of light's perfection, the angelic host ere I shall finish and conclude my speaking this evening and obtain for all of you an outpicturing and manifest blessing of the angelic host which shall flood your consciousness with that joy to the world which it is our desire to share with all mankind.

Beloved ones, the screen of history has brought forth great infamy, and mankind themselves often lament that which they perceive in action. And yet this lamentation has never, in thousands of years, produced a very great change upon the world scene, whereas joy and a spirit of rejoicing does obtain for mankind an entrée into some degree of light's perfection. I would like to call your attention, then, to that spirit of joy which is connected with the Godhead and is divine balance in action.

Beloved ones, divine balance in action is most important to all of the students; for today there is exhibited upon the streets of life all types and manners of unbalance. Therefore, when mankind recognize the meaning behind the words of the Christ, "Enter thou into the joy of thy Lord," they will recognize the joy of their own Mighty I AM God Presence as it holds the delicate balance of their life within the scales of being and manifest perfection within them, which must come forth without if they will call it forth.

Beloved ones, the power of your own attention is the switch which you must close in order to release yourselves from the power of human domination. You must recognize that when your attention is turned to your Great God Self and you recognize it as the supreme power that is acting within your world, that you release into your world the full feeling and intensity of your own Divine Self. And when that Divine Self comes into action in you, it quite naturally translates the human and removes the cobwebs of human density from the realm of human creation and from the brain cells of mankind, causing a tremendous action of the power of light to flash across the consciousness of man in much the same manner as the aurora borealis flashes across the sky. And then there comes into man's consciousness the crystal clear power of being and he is able to perceive himself not as a mortal encased within a coil of discord, but as an immortal son of God blazing forth the flame of cosmic victory and obtaining for himself his own ascension in the light as has been demonstrated by countless avatars down through the pages of past history.

Ladies and gentlemen, the power of light's perfection tonight is the same power of light's perfection that manifested when beloved Elijah ascended in the fiery chariot. It is the same power of light that manifested upon the occasion of beloved Zarathustra's ascension into the light. It is the same power of light's perfection that manifested in the ascension of beloved Jesus from Bethany's hill. And it is the same power of ascension light that will manifest in each one of your beating hearts and obtain for you that which God intends all to have.

The idea, beloved ones, of a favorite son has too long occupied the minds of men so that they themselves have thought upon the idea of one or more individuals acting for them to procure their salvation, whereas it is the intent of the Divinity to bestow upon them immortality by the hand of their own Holy Christ Self, which all have. And this is "the light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world."

O beloved ones, in the holy name of freedom, then, recognize that gift which you have already received and which is your own realm of dimension. Simply because you have not thought upon this in the past, simply because you have not recognized this in the past, does not mean today that at this moment, precisely, you cannot speak to me and say, "Beloved Saint Germain, it is my desire to obtain for myself the light of God that never fails and my own victorious ascension in the light. I ask, therefore, that you start the action of the ascension flame within the forcefield of my being."

And I will respond to you. For I tell you, beloved ones, we are not conditioned by human consciousness or by human ideas of the laws of God. We are conditioned by the precise action of the law of God in action, which itself is the light that does not fail. And this light, beloved ones, is only activated by the attention of the individual to his own Divine Presence and requires no other lever than the lever of the attention. It is so simple, beloved ones, and so sweet, and yet seems so far from mankind who are accustomed to some procedure of salvation whereby they themselves may go through a long series of ceremonies and initiations that eventually will produce for them the perfection they desire.

I do not deny but affirm that initiations will come to mankind. But, beloved ones, the process can be commenced by your invocation to the light and does not require some doctrinal tenet to manifest within your world. It is simply a matter of your own opening the door. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN. Royal Teton Retreat (2). In the center of the room where the gold is kept is a focus for the precipitation of sunlight. In another room, the threefold flame is focused. There is also a violet-flame chamber as well as departments of science and rehabilitation and council halls where there is continual planning and development of projects to be carried out by souls in embodiment. In many classrooms those who attend this retreat in their finer bodies during sleep are received. Other areas are provided for those who, after passing from physical embodiment, must remain in a state of sleep until it is time for them to be awakened to make preparation for their next embodiment. A music room with beautiful instruments which have been perfected by the ascended masters sends forth to the world the music of the spheres. The perfected patterns of some of these instruments have been released as ideas into the minds of some musicians in the world and more will be released in the golden age. Also many new inventions, scientific formulas, techniques in art and in every field of human endeavor - already developed by the ascended masters - will be released to humanity from this retreat when they have demonstrated their predisposition to use them honorably and morally according to the Golden Rule and without compromise of the end-justifies-the-means Luciferian philosophy that serves the carnal nature of human attachment, possessiveness, or greed. In the etheric realm over this retreat a large amphitheatre has been built to accommodate those lifestreams who, by recent dispensation, have been permitted to come to the retreat in their finer bodies for instruction. Each New Year's Eve, the thought form for the year is released from the Silent Watcher of this solar system to the Lord of the World Gautama Buddha, who in turn releases it to earth's unascended evolutions in a dictation through the messengers given in the power of the spoken Word from the Royal Teton Retreat. The thought form contains the keys to the outpicturing of the will of God for the planet for the coming twelvemonth cycle. The music of this retreat is "Evening Star" from Tannhauser.

Chapter 43

Saint Germain - October 23, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 43 - Saint Germain - October 23, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VII

All Shall End Well for All Who Do Well!

Part 2

Beloved ones, the great ascended host and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood have long desired to see the people of America and the world blessed with an unusual outpicturing of cosmic freedom. Do you think, beloved ones, that it is our desire to have an exclusive club where only a few individuals may belong to and obtain the blessings and benefits of this club? I tell you nay. For it is our desire to see all of you cut free from every type of human domination and every type of power which causes you to be oppressed and to obtain for yourself such victory as never before has manifested upon this planet.

As you read some of the teachings of the past which are recorded in books today pertaining to Lemuria and Atlantis and past ages, mankind are often prone to speculate that this is merely the vain imaginings of someone's mind. I tell you, beloved ones, the power of light that beats your heart is not a vain imagining! It is the power of freedom. But it is the power of freedom when it is called into action and not the power of freedom when it is wrongly qualified as mankind have continued to do.

When mankind, therefore, will love freedom enough to seek it with all their heart, they will obtain it as many have and as you can this eve. Beloved ones, ere you go tonight to rest your heads upon your pillow, if you will desire, in the shuffling off of this mortal coil during those hours of sleep, to find a greater attunement with your own beloved God Presence, you have but to make the call. And I tell you that upon the morrow you may think that Whitsuntide has descended upon you as you feel the tremendous surging power and currents of the Holy Spirit descending from the heart of the Maha Chohan and enfolding your lifestream with the great power of light and perfection from which I speak.

I tell you, ladies and gentlemen, you do not know the power I wield! You do not conceive of the power of victory that is within your own bodies and minds and brains and beings! I tell you, ladies and gentlemen, this power is the absolute victory of this planet, and mankind must wake up and perceive that it is within themselves and not within another.

Mankind today so frequently are driven by the idea of pursuing some master in some far-off cosmic land. And we do admit that we hold such retreats in far-off distant lands, but I tell you, we are as close as your hands and feet, and your freedom is that close. Do you think, beloved ones, when

the Christ upon the eve of his crucifixion knelt in the Garden of Gethsemane and called upon the angelic host to comfort him that he himself was not imbued with the great allness of God? Do you also think, beloved ones, in spite of the fact that he himself was imbued with the allness of God that he did not feel a tremendous wave of mass effluvia of human fear and doubt which was directed at him? And therefore, he too called for the angelic host to bring him that comfort.

I tell you, beloved ones, that the great drops of blood which he sweat and which appeared upon him, O precious ones of the light, is an indication to your precious lifestreams that all is not always ease and comfort to mankind when once they set their feet upon the path that leads to their own immortality. But I tell you this, that sometime, someplace, somewhere you must set your feet upon the Path with the God-determination that knows no retreat. And if you will do this, you will obtain your freedom - and that is all there is to it! And if you do not do it, ladies and gentlemen, you will remain in your chains, you will remain in your bondage, and you will remain fastened to the planetary body without knowing how to escape.

The question then is: having once determined to do this, shall you be turned back and deterred by those forces which would destroy you? I tell you nay! For upon every occasion when you may fall to the earth, you must arise and say: "O beloved God Self of me, take me by the hand and once again let me walk upon thy holy path that leads to the light supernal. Take me by the hand. Take me by the heart, and lead my heart by reins of light."

O precious ones, "All's well that ends well," and all shall end well for all who do well. And yet this deep subject seems difficult to probe because mankind seem to generate so much lack of confidence in others and also convey this same lack of confidence to themselves upon some occasions, and yet they are a little bit more charitable to themselves than they are to others in many cases. But I think, beloved ones, that the hour of the divine appearing which is at hand is bringing many to a sense of victory that shall eventuate in America's freedom manifesting to a greater degree, and the freedom of the world shall be obtained in due course of time.

O thou legions of violet flame, thou angels of light, legions of light which comforted the Christ in Gethsemane, comfort thou these thy people who have long followed the I AM Law of Life. Comfort thou those who know not the Law of Life. Comfort thou this planetary body according to the degree of each man's own cup of receptivity. And let there flash forth now from the octaves of light on high a manifestation of thy supreme glory through thy heavenly messengers. [pause]

As you drink in now the mighty presence of the angelic host, bear in mind that the torch of your freedom has been lit. Bear in mind that you must hold it high. Bear in mind that you must carry it to a successful conclusion. Bear in mind that you must bear it before men. Bear in mind that as you merge the light of the torches of freedom from each one of your hearts, it shall create a conflagration that shall enlargen the borders of God's kingdom on this entire planetary body.

I would like to say to you in closing that there is no heart in this place that is hid from me. Your thoughts I could declare. I could declare them this night and speak them to all. And yet, I have borrowed from at least one of you the musings of your heart and have carried them to you tonight because those thoughts were of worth. And yet, thoughts of worth have passed across the screen of the minds of many of you. I am grateful. Continue to think well, for in thinking well and in doing well you will obtain an end that can be said is well done. Inasmuch as one of the names I long ago used was Count Weldon, I think you will recognize there is some significance tonight in that which I say.

I ask, therefore, that you listen now with great care; for I would like a period of silence to be obtained in this room, insofar as human voices or thoughts are concerned, for a period of five minutes. I do not object to music, I prefer it, but I ask that you absorb the radiation of the angels which shall descend to your hearts this night and abide till the morn. And as the morrow dawns, it is our intent to exalt you to a higher step upon the stairway of life. We do this to none who are unwilling, only

to those who have requested our assistance.

May I bow to the light within thy heart. Thank you and good evening.

MLP

Class of the Angels, Los Angeles

9-7-63

SAINT GERMAIN. Keepers of the Flame Fraternity. Long ago Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days, came to Earth from Venus to keep the flame of life, that you and I might live and one day know the self as God. When cosmic councils had determined that no further opportunity should be given humanity - so great their departure from cosmic law, their desecration of the flame - Sanat Kumara raised his hand and offered his heart to serve the souls of mankind until the few and eventually the many would respond to keep the flame of life. Granted the dispensation by solar lords, Sanat Kumara came with many volunteers who vowed to support him in his mission as Keeper of the Flame. He established his focus in the Gobi Sea, now the Gobi Desert. And there at Shamballa he remained to tend the sacred fires until some among mankind would rise from the low estate to which they had descended by their ignorance (ignoring) of the law of the flame. Through adoration and invocation, Sanat Kumara and his band of devotees magnified the trinity of cosmic consciousness which in the original creation the Lord God had placed as the flame of life within his sons and daughters. The flame that burns within your heart is the fiery core of cosmic consciousness. It is your link to reality, to being, and to life eternal. The flame comes forth from the heart of God, the I AM Presence. It is your identification mark as a son or daughter of God. It is the anointing of the Real Self of all who choose to keep it in his name. Your threefold flame is, in fact, God. It is life and truth and love. It is a sacred fire kindled on heaven's altars. It is a spiritual fire not native to the material plane. Anchored in time and space, burning on the altar of the heart for the salvation of the soul, this flame, in order to be retained, must be acknowledged and adored. Through prayer and meditation, it must be expanded to magnify the Lord on earth as in heaven. This is to increase God Self-awareness in oneself and in all mankind; for the flame is consciousness, intelligence, intuition, love, understanding, and will. All attributes of real being come forth from the flame, for the flame is the Word, the Logos, without whom was not any thing made that was made. To be a keeper of the flame is to live to preserve the sacredness of life in all. When men cease to be their brother's keeper, they cease to keep the flame. The consequence for the total disregard for the sacredness of life is total cataclysm - of body, mind, soul. On such acts continents have sunk, worlds have been destroyed. In this day and age men and women dare not ask, as did Cain, "Am I my brother's keeper?" But rather, when given the opportunity to account for life, "How can I keep the flame of life for a planet and a people?" Jesus and Gautama and the avatars and saints of the ages, overcoming the curse of Cain, have one and all laid down their lives for their friends. They are the true keepers of the flame. They have held the torch and passed it from hand to hand, heart to heart, through the ages, that you and I might take it again to master life's sacred energies and one day take our place with the immortals. Down through the ages, members of the Great White Brotherhood have come forth to sponsor uplift movements and to assist mankind in every aspect of his evolution. Great artists, inventors, scientists, statesmen, and religious leaders have been sponsored by various members of hierarchy as they formed the avant-garde of achievement in their field. In the early 1960s, Saint Germain contacted his embodied representative the Messenger Mark L. Prophet and founded the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity in memory of the Ancient of Days and his first pupil, Prince Siddhartha. Marking the way of Gautama, Maitreya and Jesus, Confucius and Mohammed, and all who responded to the light and the call of Sanat Kumara, he dedicated his organization to the rekindling of the light of freedom in the souls of humanity. For those aspiring to serve with members of hierarchy, the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity provides the counterpart here

below to the Brotherhood above. Keepers of the Flame pledge their support to Ascended Master Saint Germain, the hierarch of the Aquarian age, to assist him in the publication and distribution of the true teachings of the Christ as these have been delivered to mankind through the prophets, teachers, messengers, and avatars that have walked the earth on every continent. As Keepers of the Flame give their support to the master, he in turn releases instruction in cosmic law leading to self-mastery. (To be continued.)

Chapter 44

Saint Germain - October 30, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 44 - Saint Germain - October 30, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VIII

To Saint Germain: A Dispensation from the Lords of Karma

Part 1

Hail, Keepers of the Flame! Hail, sons and daughters of God! Hail, New Atlanteans! I am come to resurrect the life of the ancient civilizations in the hour of the glory of the feminine ray - in the hour of the glory of the Divine Manchild.

Thus as you clear away the debris
And the dust of centuries,
You see Poseidon rise
Upward toward the skies
That all mankind might know and see and be
The fullness of their cosmic destiny.

I am the exponent of freedom to the age, and my flame is with me. I come carrying a scroll, a scroll of freedom which marks the emancipation of life. Emancipation is a light; and it is the Word - the Word that is sent forth from Alpha and Omega in this hour that mankind might know, standing in the fullness of that shower of light. Behold! Legions of angels now descend! They come in armor to defend the right to overcome, the right to speak out, the right to represent the God as they see him.

It is not the desire of the ascended masters to force mankind into a religion that is not the religion of their choice. But it is the determination of the ascended masters to clear the cobwebs and the false doctrines from the air, from the water, from the earth, and from the etheric bodies of all mankind, so that in their freedom and in their exercise of free will they will make right choices.

Precious hearts of light, the descending of the fiat of Alpha and Omega is the proclamation that the momentums of ancient service, ancient illumination, the ancient contributions of lightbearers back to the very first, second, and third root races which evolved upon this planetary body, will now be made available to the Christ consciousness, the solar awareness, of all mankind, and especially the devotees of light. This means that the momentums of ascended masters, beings who walked the earth thousands and thousands of years previous to this time, can now be used by you for the final victory that must precede the dawn of the golden age.

Now I said that these momentums would be available to the Christ consciousness and the solar awareness. Thus unless mankind will consciously make attunement with the Christ-potential and with the soul, they will not have the energies which they require. For how can mankind receive, through the density of outer desire, outer manifestation, the fullness of the light that has been held in abeyance for centuries, waiting the hour when mankind would use that light for purity, for reality, for victory?

Do you understand, precious hearts? You who have invoked the full-gathered momentum of the Great White Brotherhood for many years, do you understand that indeed this power has always been available? But a more than ordinary release shall come forth from this hour hence until all energies which can be released from hearts of fire, from ancient record, have fulfilled that spiral in mankind's consciousness for the victory of the light and the victory of the age.

Now I am come this day to show you how as the cycles of karma are released, as mankind's destiny is fulfilled, each day another aspect of the dust of centuries comes to the fore for transmutation. It is not possible to clear the karma of an entire civilization in one fell swoop; and yet I say, you have made a most noble effort and you have struck a blow for the LORD that will have a telling action, that will leave its mark.

But I say in the words of Jesus, "Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof." Thus the energy veil of which he spake must be transmuted daily and in each twenty-four-hour cycle. Do you understand that if you let a day pass when you do not call for the transmutation - and specifically we are talking about the transmutation of ancient records dating far back, several hundred thousand years and more - if you let one cycle pass where you do not direct your attention to that transmutation, there will be the passing of an opportunity for the transmutation of a certain aspect of human infamy.

And thus I say, if you would lay the foundation for the seventh root race - for souls desiring to precipitate and to take their place - understand, precious hearts, that we need servants of light who will stand united, stand and still stand, and remain in the oneness of the flame, remain constant in their dedication and invocation against all odds. Yes, I know the odds; for I perceive how the demons taunt each one of you when it is time to decree and time to pray. I see the interferences; and one and all, you must know that these interferences are contrived.

Let not then your human sympathy or family ties prevent you from your service to the light. As Jesus said, "And a man's foes shall be they of his own household." For those nearest you and dearest to you can be used as a ploy in the very moment, in the very hour when the ascended hosts stand above you in a ring of fire, in a circle of light, waiting to receive your call and your energies for the fulfillment of the light.

Do you not understand that when you give in to the human consciousness, you are betraying your true family of light? You are betraying your true and only friends of light, the ascended hosts. Thus, precious hearts, understand that they count on you. We count on you as you count on us.

What would you say if in an emergency you called, "Saint Germain, come and help me! I call in the name of God! I need help right now for this situation!" and if I answered and said, "I must first go and visit my mother-in-law in a distant city and I will return in three days and then I will help you"? And what would you think of hierarchy? What would you think of the dependability of cosmic law?

I must say to you that there are students of light who have been with this activity and other activities for years, but would they ever put aside the family ties in a moment of crisis when the Law requires that energy? Nay, the family comes first to them - first, last, and always - and then their submission to cosmic law and the ascended hosts. I tell you, precious ones, these individuals then become a law unto themselves. They cannot be counted upon; they cannot be depended upon.

Why then did Jesus say, "I came not to send peace on earth but a sword and to set at variance the members of the same household"? Why did he speak so often on forsaking those ties? Why did

he speak as in the operetta of "H.M.S. Pinafore" of "his sisters and his cousins and his aunts"? Do you remember that line? Do you remember the ties of family that go back centuries and centuries? Thus the Hindus have said that all mankind are related. If you are all related, then think of the weight and the pull of family mesmerism that besets the race.

Have mercy upon your God, for God has mercy upon you! He therefore that sets his hand to the plough, let him not look back if he would be counted worthy in running the race with the Christ.

Precious hearts, I warn you of this plot because I see it descending as a net over the heads of many of the students of light, both here and in far places, who will hear this address. I tell you once and for all: If you would do the masters' bidding and if you would answer our call, you must be free! You must be free from all entanglements, all associations that steal your energy from your service to the light. This is the first requirement of disciples on the Path. And then when you are free from the human consciousness, you set about building those divine relationships upon earth, holy friendships. Working together, you find that the Holy Family is the basic unit of the Aquarian age and the divine society. And thus hearts united in love, bringing forth the Christ, have the honor of both heaven and earth. And thus, you see, there is room for friendship and sacred ties in infinity and in the finite world.

And therefore I am not suggesting that you sever yourself from all people and hide yourself in a corner and have no friendships, no loves, no family. For these are necessary for the expression, the full expression, of the light of the Godhead. I am talking only about those possessive, dominating ties, those individuals who would take you from your service, who desire to be with you only that they might control you and steal your light. Therefore beware, for I have spoken. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN. Keepers of the Flame Fraternity (2). In the Keepers of the Flame Lessons, the ascended masters have carefully set forth the true teachings of Christ, which have been held for mankind for thousands of years in the archives of the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood. Many of these teachings were originally brought forth in the power of the spoken Word by the messengers of hierarchy. However, their disciples did not always record their words; and when they did, the written record was often later lost or destroyed. In other cases, and this is frequently true in the sacred scriptures of the world, the record is incomplete. Whether by ignorance or by malice, some of the greatest teachings, and indeed the teachings that are key to the implementation of the law of the flame, have been omitted. It is these keys which the ascended masters give to their chelas - keys to that self-mastery which replaces every form of idolatry and, above all, the key to the identification of the Real Self as God which replaces the doctrine of the synthetic self wherever it appears. The lessons deal with a practical understanding of the law of karma and re-embodiment, of the transmutation - through invocation of the sacred fire - of the misqualified energies of this and all previous lives. (To be continued.)

Chapter 45

Saint Germain - November 6, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 45 - Saint Germain - November 6, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

VIII

To Saint Germain: A Dispensation from the Lords of Karma

Part 2

Let us then speak of the New Atlantis. Let us speak of the rising of continents. Let us speak of the rising of souls, the rising of magnificent temples and of the City Foursquare within you.

I say, let all that opposes this dictation and my flame on earth be put to naught and go down. Roll back! Roll back! Roll back! and let the fire of freedom now blaze!

Let souls then dedicate themselves to the formation of colonies of light, cells on earth dedicated wholly and invincibly to the victory of perfection. You have been told how the dispensation was given by the Lords of Karma for me to found an organization earlier in this century dedicated to the I AM and the unfoldment of the law of the I AM. When mankind en masse failed to respond to that teaching, the Lords of Karma said to me: "Saint Germain, we will not give you another allotment of energy for mankind to take and to dissipate and to waste and then for you to bear the responsibility because you have sponsored some among mankind."

And thus after seventy thousand years of sponsoring various endeavors for the enlightenment and the freedom of mankind, you might say that my wings were clipped. And I had but to stand and hope that some other hierarch would come forth to implore a dispensation of light for humanity, for souls of light. And thus that hierarch came forth - Morya, Lord of the First Ray - to sponsor activities of light, to train the messengers, and to bring forth the power of the spoken Word for a new dispensation of illumination and love in the Law.

Thus The Summit Lighthouse was born out of the devotion of Morya to the flame of freedom. And thus as souls rallied to the defense of the light, of the will of God, of the messengers, and of this activity, they created a wellspring of light, a reservoir of energy that could be shown to the Lords of Karma, you might say, as collateral for new dispensations to come forth.

Thus I stand before you this hour, and I say to you that as a result of the swelling of the lightbearers and the swelling of the ranks of students of light united in this activity, as a result of the expansion of the Mother flame through the ascended-master university [Summit University] and the community of the Holy Spirit, and these endeavors in which you are jointly engaged for the victory of the light, I have been given again a dispensation from the Lords of Karma! Thus I may once again step forth and pledge to you the energies of my causal body for the freedom and the victory of the light in this age!

It is my profound privilege to stand before you in this place dedicated to the Mother flame long ago and in the New Atlanta to anchor my fire of freedom. And this dispensation, which as you see it unfold, will be for the freedom of America, for the staying of the hand of the dark forces, for the bringing-in of the kingdom of God. This is a beginning, a glorious beginning! But that beginning must find fulfillment and culmination in the continuing dedication of the Keepers of the Flame, of students of light everywhere, not necessarily aligned with this activity, but aligned with the Great White Brotherhood in some form or manner.

And thus I say, as the dispensation goes forth, it must be expanded; for it is like a mighty firecracker on the Fourth of July! [applause, audience rises] If it is to have the full release, the full increase, the successive explosions which are the potential of this mandala, then each of you must play a key role in releasing that fire and helping mankind to climb up higher! I thank you for your rising tribute to my flame. Won't you please be seated.

Thus the emancipation written on the mighty scroll of life is also the emancipation of Saint Germain! For now I am free to render the full release of my causal body for the salvation of the earth! And I say, time is short! For the forces of darkness who have determined to put down the light that is America before her two hundredth anniversary must be dealt with summarily by the fires of freedom, by the fires of Astrea! And even now cosmic beings are coming to the fore surrounding this place, and they come in defense of my flame and my dispensation! For they, too, have witnessed how my energies in the past have been dissipated; and thus they have come forth to defend the light within you, to defend the Christ, and to augment the dispensation granted to me by the Lords of Karma!

Thus in addition to the release of my honor, my devotion, and my will, cosmic beings coming down the highways of the years, cosmic beings who have not come forth in assistance to Terra in hundreds and thousands of years are coming forth this hour! Do you understand the great portent and the great moment of this dispensation, precious hearts? Do you understand how a few gathered together in my name and in my flame over the years could produce this response from heaven?

Do you not see then how the love of all of hierarchy is simply waiting, waiting to be released? And with the slightest ovation from mankind, and with the certainty of discipline among the devotees, and with the commitment now of the other seventy also who shall be present in Santa Barbara for the first ascended master university - with all of these commitments of souls willing to bear the light, heaven can respond, heaven will respond, heaven is responding!

Thus you never know in what hour your hope will be redeemed, your hope will be expanded, and the fires of hope will precipitate as Cosmic Christ manifestation and as the City Foursquare! Thus I say, the dispensation of this energy will be used to spread abroad the teachings of the ascended masters to all people everywhere in every language, in every country, in every nation upon earth. So the flame of freedom will blaze according to the will and the love and the devotion of torchbearers, of yourselves!

Thus I have given you myself! I have given you my all! This is my gift! This is my proclamation this day!

I stand in the center of your being! I stand in the center of the Great Central Sun! And I shall stand in the center of the Lincoln Memorial on Wednesday of this week. I shall stand in your midst as you salute the Spirit of Abraham Lincoln, the Spirit of Freedom of mankind from every form of slavery and bondage! So I, Saint Germain, will lend my flame to the city of Washington for the restoration, the purification, and the regeneration of the government of the United States of America!

I AM your defender of freedom for eternity!

Hail, New Atlantians! Rise!

MLP

SAINT GERMAIN. Keepers of the Flame Fraternity (3). In the Keepers of the Flame Lessons, the ascended masters set forth the instruction whereby, through earnest application and selfless, obedient service, the disciple may move toward the goal of the ascension at the conclusion of either this embodiment or the next. Thus the necessary balancing of karma and fulfilling of the divine plan through one's special service to life, called the sacred labor, is clearly outlined by the ascended masters. In addition to receiving graded monthly instruction dictated by the ascended masters to the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, the chela is taken in his soul consciousness to the etheric retreats of the Great White Brotherhood, there to receive special training under the chohans (lords) of the rays, who make up the spiritual governing board of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity. As the disciple applies himself earnestly to every precept set forth in the lessons, Lord Maitreya, the Great Initiator and representative of the Cosmic Christ, gives to him the same initiations which were given to Jesus the Christ, Mary the Mother, John the Beloved, and all who have overcome the world. For a free brochure on Saint Germain's Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, including your application form, please write The Summit Lighthouse, P. O. Box 7000, Pasadena, CA 91109.

SAINT GERMAIN as Samuel the Prophet, of the tribe of Levi, priest and initiator of the prophetic order in Israel. His life is recorded in the book of I Samuel (eleventh century b.c.), beginning with the story of Hannah, wife of Elkanah. According to the tradition of the law, Hannah accompanied her husband each year to the house of the Lord at Shiloh where she prayed earnestly and wept because she was barren. After many years of sorrow and supplication, Hannah made a vow before the Most High that if she would bear a son, "I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life." And so it is written that "the Lord remembered her" and she brought forth a son and called him Samuel (meaning "his name is God") "because I have asked him of the Lord." As soon as the child was weaned, Hannah took him to the temple as she had promised and presented him to Eli, the priest. Even as a child, Samuel ministered in the temple before Eli, for his sons "were sons of Belial; they knew not the Lord." Once while Samuel was sleeping, the Lord called to him. Thinking that it was Eli who spoke, Samuel went to the priest and answered, "Here am I," but Eli said, "I called not" and sent him away. "Now Samuel did not yet know the Lord, neither was the word of the Lord yet revealed unto him." Again and still a third time, Samuel was called by name until Eli "perceived that the Lord had called the child" and told him how to answer. "And the Lord came, and stood, and called as at other times, 'Samuel, Samuel.'" Then Samuel answered, "Speak; for thy servant heareth." So God spoke to him concerning Eli and his sons: "For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not." And so it is written that "Samuel grew, and the Lord was with him . . . and all Israel from Dan even to Beersheba knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the Lord." At that time, Israel went against the Philistines and when they were overcome in battle they said among themselves, "Wherefore hath the Lord smitten us today before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of Shiloh." So they took the ark to their camp and "all Israel shouted with a great shout." Now the Philistines heard the cry and they understood that the ark of the Lord was with the Israelites and they were afraid, saying, "God is come into the camp." And so they fought with great determination and defeated Israel, slaughtered 30,000 men, and captured the ark of the covenant. Then it is written that "the glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken." But wherever the ark was held, the people witnessed disease and destruction and so it is written that "the men of Kirjathjearim came and fetched up the ark of the LORD . . . And it came to pass . . . that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the Lord." Samuel spoke to the people of Israel, telling them that if they returned to the worship of the one God, He would deliver them from the continual attack of the Philistines. "Then

the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the Lord only” and as Samuel had prophesied the Philistines were subdued, Israel regained her lost territories, and there was a lasting peace. “Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life,” traveling extensively throughout the land. But as time went on, he grew old and the people of Israel rose up and demanded of him a king “to judge us like all the nations.” Samuel was troubled at this and prayed to the Lord who answered him saying, “They have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.” Despite the solemn warnings of Samuel as to the arrogant oppression of kings, the people were insistent. And so God sent Saul, a Benjamite, into the city where Samuel was prepared by the Lord to receive him as king. After Samuel anointed Saul with oil, he sent him into the company of prophets so that “the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them.” Then he gathered together the people of Israel and showed them the king whom God had chosen. And “Samuel called unto the Lord; and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the Lord and Samuel.” Now “the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel,” and “there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul.” But when he was called of God to “go and smite Amalek and utterly destroy all that they have,” Saul was disobedient and spared the best of the spoils. So God spoke to Samuel and said, “It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king . . . And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lord all night.” Samuel went and spoke to Saul and rebuked him saying, “Rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king.” Through Samuel, the Lord appointed David in his stead. Saul became fiercely jealous and sought to kill David. Therefore David fled to Samuel’s house at Ramah and abode with him until the prophet’s death. Now the Philistines again gathered their army against the people of Israel and after Saul saw the strength of the enemy he was afraid, but “when Saul enquired of the Lord, the LORD answered him not.” So he went to the witch of En-dor that she might call Samuel up from the grave to speak to him. And Samuel himself came from inner planes to reproach Saul saying, “Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up?” And Saul told him “I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more.” And Samuel said unto him, “The Lord is departed from thee . . . because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lord.” And he prophesied to him that “the Lord will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and tomorrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me.” And so it came to pass at Mount Gilboa that Saul was slain, and “there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker. . . . Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh,” and the elders of Israel anointed him king. “And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.”

SAINT GERMAIN as Joseph, chosen by God as the protector of Jesus and Mary. Joseph was of the house of David, a descendant of the greatest kings of the tribe of Judah and the most illustrious of the ancient patriarchs. Much of his life with Mary and Jesus is recorded in apocryphal writings. According to Matthew’s Gospel of the Birth of Mary, she was three years of age when her parents, Anna and Joachim, presented her at the temple at Jerusalem to be raised by temple virgins. When Mary was fourteen years old the high priest made a public order that all temple virgins “as they were now of a proper maturity should according to the custom of their country endeavour to be married. To which command, though all the other virgins readily yielded obedience, Mary the Virgin of the Lord alone answered that she could not comply with it. Assigning these reasons, that both she and her parents had devoted her to the service of the Lord and besides that she had vowed virginity to the Lord, which vow she was resolved never to break.” The priest, being perplexed, commanded “that at the approaching feast all the principal persons both of Jerusalem and the neighbouring places should meet together that he might have their advice, how he had best proceed in so difficult a case. When they were accordingly met, they unanimously agreed to seek the LORD and ask counsel from Him on this matter. And when they were all engaged in prayer, the high priest, according to the usual way, went to consult God. And immediately there was a voice from the ark and the mercy seat

which all present heard, that it must be inquired or sought out by a prophecy of Isaiah to whom the Virgin should be given and be betrothed; for Isaiah saith, there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a flower shall spring out of its root, and the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and Piety, and the Spirit of the Fear of the Lord shall fill him. Then, according to this prophecy, he appointed that all the men of the house and family of David who were marriageable and not married should bring their several rods to the altar, and out of whatsoever person's rod after it was brought, a flower should bud forth and on the top of it the Spirit of the Lord should sit in the appearance of a dove, he should be the man to whom the Virgin should be given and be betrothed." But Matthew tells us that Joseph, being advanced in years, "drew back his rod when every one besides presented his. So that when nothing appeared agreeable to the heavenly voice, the high priest judged it proper to consult God again, who answered that he to whom the Virgin was to be betrothed was the only person of those who were brought together who had not brought his rod. Joseph therefore was betrayed. For when he did bring his rod and a dove coming from heaven perched upon the top of it, everyone plainly saw that the Virgin was to be betrothed to him." Then while Mary was living in Nazareth and Joseph, her betrothed husband, was "building houses abroad, which was his trade," Archangel Gabriel appeared to her and announced the birth of Jesus. It is to blessed Joseph that we are indebted for the preservation of the life of the infant Saviour when Herod sent forth the command for the slaughter of the holy innocents. For "behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word." (Matt. 2:13) Now Egypt was to them "a foreign, unknown country, without help or acquaintance" according to St. Crysostom. It is recorded in the apocryphal Gospel of the Infancy of Jesus Christ that when the holy family arrived in Egypt, the "country trembled" and the idols fell to the ground. Jesus performed many miracles while in Egypt those three years. And "when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel." (Matt. 2:19-21) Then the holy family returned to Nazareth, where Jesus served with Joseph as an apprentice, his first wood carvings setting the example of the Father principle and the mastery of the masculine ray. According to the Gospel of the Infancy, "Joseph, wheresoever he went in the city, took the Lord Jesus with him, where he was sent for to work to make gates, or milk-pails, or sieves, or boxes; the LORD Jesus was with him wheresoever he went. . . . On a certain time the King of Jerusalem sent for him, and said, I would have thee make me a throne of the same dimensions with that place in which I commonly sit. Joseph obeyed, and forthwith began the work, and continued two years in the king's palace before he finished it. And when he came to fix it in its place, he found it wanted two spans on each side of the appointed measure. . . . Jesus said to him, Fear not, neither be cast down; do thou lay hold on one side of the throne, and I will the other, and we will bring it to its just dimensions. And when Joseph had done as the LORD Jesus said, and each of them had with strength drawn his side, the throne obeyed, and was brought to the proper dimensions of the place." It is believed that Joseph passed on before the miracle at Cana, with Jesus and Mary at his side to comfort him. For this reason, Christians throughout the world pray to St. Joseph for solace in that hour. St. Joseph is called the Saviour of Egypt, for it was through his intercession that the people of that country were once preserved from great famine. St. Teresa chose St. Joseph the chief patron of her order. Of him, she says, "I do not remember ever to have asked of God anything by him which I did not obtain." The feast of St. Joseph is celebrated on March 19.

SAINT GERMAIN as St. Alban. Although the faith of Jesus Christ was brought to England during the time of the apostles, it was not until the third century that Roman persecution began in that country, probably during the terrifying reign of emperor Diocletian. St. Alban was the first of the Christian martyrs of Britain. Alban himself was a pagan who served in the army in Rome for seven years. Upon returning to his homeland, he met with Amphibalus, a fugitive priest who

appeared at his door seeking refuge from Roman soldiers who demanded his life. Alban admitted him into his home and was so edified by the holiness of the stranger that he inquired into the tenets of his faith. As Amphibalus related the story of his own conversion, Alban's heart was opened to divine grace and he was filled with love for the Saviour and an immediate understanding of his word. After several days, a report was given to the Roman governor that Amphibalus, a renowned evangelist, was with Alban and thus a warrant was issued for his arrest. Perceiving the intent of the soldiers who soon arrived at his home, Alban exchanged clothes with Amphibalus so that the famed teacher might escape to carry the message of Christ far and wide throughout Britain. Wearing the robe of the priest, Alban presented himself to the soldiers who bound him and led him away. (To be continued in Pearl No. 49.)

Chapter 46

Saint Germain - November 13, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 46 - Saint Germain - November 13, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

IX

Freedom for Taiwan

Part 1

Breathes there a man or a woman with soul so dead who never to himself hath said, "This is my own, my native earth"? In my hand is Terra. To whom shall I give it? The Lord God has said, "Take dominion over the earth!" And yet mankind have forsaken the call of dominion, the call of freedom.

I come with a plea for freedom. I come with a plea for calls for freedom; and I look for patriots of light who have not been caught in the whirlpool of hatred, stagnation, fright, and compromise with the fallen ones.

America is as the innocent Little Red Riding Hood; and so America does not recognize the wolf who comes, the wolf who comes in disguise asking for more and more and more parcels of land, commodities, technology, food, science, money - whatever. So the wolves come; they come to the land of the Mother. And those fallen ones - those cowards, those compromisers who have taken the seat of authority, wresting that authority from the children of light - are content to parcel away this nation and pieces of earth, nation by nation, city by city, without any regard for souls, for freedom, for light.

I speak to the Keepers of the Flame. I come to you with a dire message. I come with an urgent message. I come to speak to you regarding the swallowing-up by the dragon of World Communism of souls of light on Terra in territories that ought to be protected by the United States of America. I send forth my call to those who love freedom! I send forth the call to the Four Beings of the Elements to rally the armed forces, the defense of this nation! I call to the Christ Selves of all mankind!

This is the hour and the century of the turning point for Terra, for her evolutions, and for opportunity. This very year in the elections in America, in world politics, there is the turning. And the light must be victorious! It must be victorious in hearts filled with fire, whose hearts then extend that fire across the face of Terra.

I call to the Four Beings of the Elements! I demand the release of energy from the sun of even pressure in the heart of the earth. I demand the light necessary to create the ring-pass-not around these United States, around this earth. For the interference of the fallen ones is systemwide, is penetrating at all levels of Mater; and the rallying to the cause of freedom must come.

We must have our focuses of light! We must have souls who will leave all and forsake the comforts

and the pleasures of the flesh to defend freedom. We must have stalwart patriots - free of all perversions of the line of Aquarius, free of that witchcraft, that frustration, that anxiety, and above all, superstition.

Let the sons and daughters of Liberty arise this day! For I am calling you, and this is my message: The fulcrum of light on Terra for the reversing of the tide of the beast of the Orient is Taiwan. Fifteen million souls of light are keeping the flame of Kuan Yin on that island of light. That island of light is an ancient focus of freedom; and it must not be turned over to the Communists, to the Chinese, or to the Russians. It must not become that political football between East and West pacifying the Communists. It must not be used as a forcefield or as a focal point of evil on either side, but the people of Taiwan must be free to be independent and to be protected by the forces of freedom above and below.

The armies of light, who come from far-off systems of worlds this very morning to defend that island, come because of their ancient tie to the people of Chin, the people of the light, the people of Cyclopea and Jophiel, the people who carry the golden wisdom of the Buddha, of Confucius, of the ages. They come to defend that island. They look only for your calls, hearts of light! For that is the focal point whereby the hosts of light will turn the tide of World Communism.

From Taiwan they will back up the Communist forces across China, across the mainland, across Russia. And the rescue of Terra will not be from Europe, but it will be from that focal point of light. And thus the extension of the light of the Mother from that focus in Santa Barbara and all focuses on the West Coast must push on to the islands of Hawaii, to Japan, to Australia, to Indonesia, and to Taiwan.

And I am calling to the children of light who have embodied in this organization, who are yet in their mothers' arms. I am calling to these souls who have reincarnated from this mighty people to arise now and keep the flame and guard the flame. And I urge you who are parents to not neglect one day to bring these children into the decrees; for their heart chakra extends the light of the decrees into that land, into that island where there are souls and avatars and some of the greatest souls who have ever lived on Terra.

And they are waiting for freedom, waiting for the reinforcements; and they are stranded there between the jaws of the Illuminati on both sides of the sea. They are stranded there by opposition from every force of greed and every force of tyranny and the dragon's tail as it swings from the mainland. I tell you, the jealousy in the eyes of the overlords is that snakeskin green. It is a piercing energy that would tear from those people of China, the true patriots of light, their very energy, their very wisdom; and it would suppress them and drive that energy down into ignorance and sensuality.

People of America, people of freedom, do you not understand what will take place on this very soil, in this very place, if the hordes of the fallen ones are allowed to override the forcefields of light throughout the world? I say you must not rest day or night! You must not lay your body, no matter how weary, to rest at night without breathing your prayers to me and to Kuan Yin for the rescue of that island.

We are not content to rescue souls! We are not content to have them taken out by air! We are not content unless we have the land. For the land is the Mother's, the land is the focus, the land is the retreat of the Mother of China. And it must not be given over to any force whatsoever! It must be maintained free. It must be defended by the forces of light and the hosts of light in every freedom-loving nation of the world.

I am releasing the energy this day to shake America and to shake the world and to stop this compromise and to stop this feeding of the wolf! For I tell you the wolf will not be content until the wolf has eaten Little Red Riding Hood. The wolf is not content with the apples. The wolf is not content with any type of appeasement. It is oncoming. It is the carnal mind and the beast that rises up out of the bottomless pit of that carnal desire.

It is a world cancer - this World Communism - and I tell you, it will eat the very body of your own consciousness! It will eat the very soil beneath your feet if you do not rise up and realize that no matter what you gain in America as focuses of light, as teaching centers, if the entire earth around you is eaten up by these fallen ones, there will not be anything left! And then the focuses of light will be vulnerable, and then the attack will come.

America, you cannot stand in second position! Your funds must be going into the defense of this nation! Whatever it takes materially to defend America, it must be defended.

And this serpent, representing the kundalini of the Divine Mother - this divine energy which must rise in her people to liberate the souls, this energy of Kali - must hiss at the fallen ones, must drive them back by that energy and by that sword! And let none dare, let none dare not to take up that sword! Let none be cowards.

Precious hearts of light, you cannot close your eyes and go into your sanctuaries and decree only for yourselves! For you are Terra! The Mother in you is Terra. You are the consciousness of earth. You are the consciousness of dominion. Your souls are inextricably tied to the souls of the people of Taiwan. They are your brothers and your sisters on the path of light. They must be defended as your very flesh, as your very heart, as your very soul.

You cannot have lesser goals, lesser pleasures, lesser indulgences. You must forsake all to defend Terra; or I tell you, you will stand and watch, helpless, as many have done in the countries behind the iron curtain. I tell you, they have stood and watched their children, their wives, their sisters - they have watched them being torn limb from limb! They have watched them be raped and persecuted. They have watched their bodies maimed and cut apart as they screamed in anguish. This is the torture of the devils incarnate and these devils incarnate live today on Terra.

Do not be lulled to sleep by this détente in which the government of the United States is engaging! Those who have usurped this authority will pay. The question I ask you this day: Are you willing to pay this price? Are you willing to watch these little children, these avatars - are you willing to watch them be massacred before your very eyes? Well, wake up before it is too late! You cannot have selfish indulgences.

The Keepers of the Flame can invoke enough light in America to reverse the tide, but first of all you must know you can! You must not be defeated by world conditions. They have no power in the eye of the Mother; in her immaculate vision they are consumed. But the Mother's eye must be your own eye. Where else can it manifest but in you? The Mother must have many eyes to behold the immaculate concept and many hearts to send forth that fire that will defeat them on contact. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

REVERSE THE TIDE

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me from the Great Central Sun, my own beloved Holy Christ Self and Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Goddess of Light, beloved Queen of Light, beloved Goddess of Liberty, beloved Goddess of Wisdom, beloved Cyclopea, thou Silent Watcher for the earth, beloved seven mighty Elohim, beloved seven chohans and archangels, the Great Divine Director, Ascended Master Cuzco, beloved Mighty Astrea, beloved Lanello and K-17, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water, and earth! I decree:

TAKE DOMINION NOW OVER:

Insert 1 all distortions of individual and world freedom, the tide of World Communism, Communist aggression, terrorism, war plans and patterns of war, the Illuminati, the international capitalist/communist conspiracy, the godless creation, luciferianism, luciferian aggression, and all temporal,

psychic, or nuclear power used to captivate countries and peoples in Vietnam, Cambodia, Laos, Thailand, Korea, Taiwan, the United States of America, North and South America, Europe, Africa, the Middle and Far East, India, Asia, Southeast Asia, the USSR, China, Japan, Australia, New Zealand, Portugal, Italy, Turkey, the Philippines, Spain, Angola [Lebanon, Puerto Rico, and all countries besieged by the dragon of World Communism] (Here you may name other trouble spots.) and the entire planetary body - with their causes and cores.

*Reverse the tide! (3x)
Roll them back! (3x)
Reverse the tide! (3x)
Take thy command!
Roll them back! (3x)
Set all free! (3x)
Reverse the tide! (3x)
(*Repeat this section 3, 12, or 36 times.)

Replace it all by the glorious principles of God-freedom, of cosmic liberty for the expansion of the Christ flame in every heart and for the mighty plan of freedom for this age from the heart of beloved Saint Germain!

Unite the people in liberty! (3x)
By God's own love now set them free! (3x)
Unite the earth and keep it free (3x)
By each one's I AM victory! (3x)
Expose the truth! (12x)
Expose the lie! (12x)

(Repeat decree three times, beginning with "TAKE DOMINION NOW OVER")

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the light and free! Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

Invocation of the Mother of the Flame

In the name of Jesus the Christ, I call to the heart of Almighty God. I demand action from the Great Central Sun magnet! I call for the Four and Twenty Elders, the twelve hierarchies of the sun. I call to the mighty Elohim and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother.

I demand action this day for the demagnetization of World Communism from Terra and the cancer of World Communism invading the bodies, minds, and souls of the people, the land, the elements and polluting the four lower bodies of Terra. I call for the full action and power of the light of God that never fails! I call to mighty Astrea to encircle all misuses of capitalism, Communism, all Luciferianism, all Satanism, and all Illuminati activities directed against the children of light. I call specifically for the demagnetization of all opposition to Taiwan, to the United States of America.

I call to the heart of Kuan Yin; and I demand the release of the violet flame of her causal body and her retreat, from Lord Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst, Saint Germain and Portia, mighty Arcturus and Victoria, beloved Omri-Tas, the ruler of the violet planet, and the evolutions and the hundred and forty-four thousand priests of the sacred fire of the violet planet. I demand the release of freedom from the temples of light, from the heart of the retreat in the Rockies. I demand release now from

the heart of the Angel Deva of the Jade Temple and the focus of the violet flame anchored there! I demand the crystal fire mist descend! I demand light descend on Terra this day!

I call for action, I demand action, and I will not give this Terra to the hordes of darkness! I will not release it! I guard it in the name of the Christ for the Divine Mother and her children. I call for the ring-pass-not. I demand protection from all interplanetary forces and the fallen ones. I demand their binding and their judgment this day according to the will of God.

I call to the hosts of light to intercede for America, for freedom, and for this nation and for this land, for this people, for this earth. I call in the name of the Father and of the Mother and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit to the heart of beloved Mother Mary. I ask you to intercede for energy this day, for light, for avatars, for wisdom, for the raising-up of statesmen in every land, for the raising-up of those who have the courage to expose the lie and to overthrow the fallen ones.

We decree in the name of mighty Victory and we demand that your legions enter the fray, enter Terra this day! Come with us and turn back these fallen ones. We will not take no for an answer! We demand it by the authority of our Christ Self, and we expect it done this hour in full power!

Eradication of War, Communism, and the ICC

In the name, love, wisdom, and power of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me from the Great Central Sun, my own beloved Holy Christ Self and Holy Christ Selves of all mankind; in the name and by the authority and power of the beloved Goddess of Liberty, the Great Divine Director, beloved Kuan Yin, Mother Mary, all cosmic beings, forces of the elements, beloved Lanello and K-17, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother; in the name and by the power of freedom from the heart of beloved Saint Germain, I decree:

Ascended Master Jesus Christ (3x) and the seven mighty Elohim, beloved Lanello and K-17 in the Cosmic Secret Service, Archangel Michael and your legions of light:

Come, come, come in all your wisdom, love, and power to strike, strike, strike your cosmic swords of blue flame into all war, war plans, and destructive intent: (3x)

Turn them back, turn them back, turn them back before they can act! (3x)

Mighty Astrea, lock your cosmic circle and sword of blue flame in, through, and around all missiles, missile bases, nuclear warheads, and weapons in Soviet, Chinese, Communist, or Castro Cuban hands:

Blaze your blue-lightning rays and violet flame into the minds and bodies of all Communists, Communist leaders, revolutionaries, infiltrators, agitators, anarchists, assassins, Communist military personnel, the KGB, secret police, spies, strategists and policymakers, all technicians, operators, and supporters, all malcontents, insane and confused people, and transmute, transmute, transmute all evil there! (3x)

Confute, confute, confute them now (3x) and remove all Communism and Communists, luciferianism and the international capitalist/communist conspiracy, Illuminati manipulations and mechanizations, Satanism, and the godless creation from Vietnam, Cambodia, Laos, Thailand, Korea, Taiwan, the United States of America, North and South America, Europe, Africa, the Middle and Far East, India, Asia, Southeast Asia, the USSR, China, Japan, Australia, New Zealand, Portugal, Italy, Turkey, the Philippines, Spain, Angola [Lebanon, Puerto Rico, and all countries besieged by the dragon of World Communism (Here you may name other trouble spots.) and the entire planetary body.

Contain, contain, contain them now (3x) in any action contemplated against the United States of America or any nation upon earth.

By the power of the three-times-three

America, India, and all are free! (9x)
Cut them loose and set them free
From all that's not Christ-victory! (9x)
Do it today for all the world
in God's name I AM commanding! (3x)
Do it to stay for all the world
in God's name I AM demanding! (3x)
Do it God's way for all the world
in God's name I AM expanding! (3x)
I AM protection's mighty blue ray anchored in America, the heart of freedom for the
earth! (3x)

In Saint Germain's love and name and by the full power of the liberty flame, I accept this done right now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the light and free! Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

And in full faith ...

Invocation of the Mother of the Flame

In the name of Jesus the Christ, I call to the heart of Almighty God, to the heart of beloved Alpha and Omega, Helios and Vesta, the Great Central Sun magnet, all the forces and beings of the elements, the mighty Elohim, the archangels, and the chohans of the rays. I call to the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, the Seven Holy Kumaras and Lady Master Venus. I call to mighty Victory, Saint Germain, the Great Divine Director, beloved Lanello and K-17, beloved Archangel Michael and your legions of light, beloved Mother Mary:

We demand and implore your intercession this day. We declare in the name of the living Christ the end of World Communism. We demand the arresting of the spiral! We demand the removing of the cause and core. We demand the binding of the seeds of Lucifer and the fallen ones. We demand the binding of the seed and the egg of the dragon and the serpent and the beast. And we demand the binding of the false prophet, the great whore, and the Antichrist in the four quadrants of Mater.

We demand that light go forth from our I AM Presence and causal bodies this day! We demand that that light be met and multiplied by the action of the Cosmic Christ and the great incoming avatars. We demand the halting of abortion and the abortion of the avatars. We demand the exposure and the binding of all Communists, Illuminati members, World Bankers, and those who have misused the light of the individual in capitalism and Communism. We demand the cleaning-up of this government of the United States and the cleaning-up of all governments of the world.

We demand El Morya come forth - and the legions of Mercury and the mighty blue eagle from Sirius! We demand that you descend this day! We will no longer tolerate this encroachment upon our light, our freedom, our love, and our liberty on Terra. We demand intercession by the authority of Almighty God.

We turn over to God our free will and our freedom and our authority to take dominion! And we call to God and the hosts of light to take dominion as we have been called to take dominion. So we surrender our authority to take dominion into the hands of the hosts of light. Come forth, hosts of light, and take dominion through us and in us; and use us - heart, head, and hand - for the victory on Terra.

We demand the reversing of the tide of all Communist forces and spy activities in America, all infiltration and germ warfare, and the release of viruses upon the American people. We demand the reversing of that hatred, that darkness, that infamy. We call to the hosts of light! We call to Mother

Mary! We demand action this day! We expect action this day! We demand it! We expect it! We determine it! We invoke it! We call it forth!

And by the authority of Almighty God, it shall come forth! And the end of World Communism shall be this day. From the core in the etheric plane to the mental, the emotional, and the physical quadrants, we demand spirals of light to turn the tide of this darkness. We demand it! We call it forth!

Beloved Lanello, we call forth your legions of light. We call to all the hosts of heaven; we ask you to come to the aid of Terra. And to Saint Germain, we ask you to come this day. We implore you and we give our energies - heart, head, and hand - in the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

The End of World Communism

Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, beloved Saint Germain, the Great Divine Director, the seven mighty Elohim, the seven beloved archangels, the seven beloved chohans of the rays, beloved mighty Astrea, beloved Archangel Michael, legions of white fire and blue lightning from the heart of the Great Central Sun, mighty Surya and Cuzco, beloved Alpha and Omega, Helios and Vesta, the Great Central Sun magnet, beloved Maximus, beloved Sanat Kumara and the Seven Holy Kumaras, Lady Master Venus, Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya, beloved Jesus the Christ and your twelve legions of angels from the heart of the Father-Mother God, all the hosts of heaven, beloved Lanello and K-17, legions of the Cosmic Secret Service, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother:

Lock your cosmic circles and swords of blue flame, of thousands of suns from the Great Central Sun, and blaze megatons of cosmic light, blue-lightning rays, and violet fire in, through, and around:

The cause and core of the lie of World Communism, all centers of World Communism and their luciferian and laggard backing, the international capitalist/communist conspiracy; all Communist control, infiltration, and spy activities in the United Nations and in every nation upon earth; all Communist and Marxist doctrine for world takeover; plots, plans, preparations, and current activities to occupy or destroy the United States of America, the Panama Canal Zone, or the nations of the free world or in any way - subtle or overt, known or unknown, direct or indirect - to take over the free world through nuclear attack, psychopolitics, brainwashing, tortures, lobotomies, and executions of political prisoners, psychic rays, political blackmail, economic sabotage, germ warfare, revolution, evolution, or otherwise; all persons, plots, conspiracies, and activities that interfere with the Constitution of the United States of America, administrative, legislative, and judicial processes in federal, state, and local governments, the free enterprise system, the Christ-education of the youth of the world, and the flow of freedom, of cosmic abundance, and of the cosmic honor flame through the governments, economies, and military establishments of the free world;

The governments of the USSR, the People's Republic of China, all Communist and socialist political parties, cells, members, and espionage activities in every nation upon earth; all Illuminati support and backing of the World Communist movement and other Communist states; the selling of industrial, military, and nuclear material to the Soviet Union and all Communist countries; all Communist, revolutionary, and guerrilla training camps and centers; Fidel Castro et al., and the Cuban Communist machine; Portugal, Italy, Turkey, the Philippines, Spain, Angola [Lebanon, Puerto Rico, and all countries besieged by the dragon of World Communism] (Here you may name other trouble spots.) and the entire planetary body.

All Communist leaders, revolutionaries, agitators, anarchists, assassins, Communist military personnel, the KGB, secret police, spies, strategists, politicians, policymakers, and members of the politburo, malcontents, malevolence, perverts, psychics, insane and confused people; Communist military establishments, the Russian and Chinese armed forces, all personnel connected with the

Communist war machine; and especially all Luciferians, Satanists, fallen ones, the godless creation, and the laggard generation using World Communism in any of its modes, disguises, or subterfuges as a means to conquer the sons and daughters of God and the children of the light throughout the planetary body.

Close in upon it all and transmute, transmute, transmute it all - cause, effect, record, and memory - before it can act, approach, or encroach upon life any longer. Replace it all right now by the cosmic threefold flame in the full power of the three-times-three and in the full power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand and the full power of the thousandfold flame of the sacred love of the sacred fire in overcoming cosmic power, tripled each instant of each hour, until all are wholly ascended in the light and free. Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM! (3x)

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the light and free! Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

Invocation of the Mother of the Flame

In the name of Jesus the Christ, in the name of the Holy Spirit, we reclaim Terra for freedom, for the light, for Saint Germain, the hierarch of the Aquarian age. We demand it be wrested from the hands of the Luciferians, the fallen ones, the Satanists, the laggard generation, and all those who have misused capitalism, Communism; all those who are part of the dragon of World Communism and the taking from the children of the light of the abundance of the Divine Mother; all those who stand between the Divine Mother and her children.

We demand the binding of the fallen ones. We demand the return of the supply of the children of the light to them this day. We call to the hosts of light! We call to the defenders of freedom! We call for the defense of light and liberty and the freedom to be, on Terra. We demand cosmic justice and cosmic judgment this day.

We call in the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, for the cosmic cross of white fire to be placed over every heart of the people of light on Terra. We call for freedom and the penetration of the all-seeing eye of God and the wisdom to see the right, to choose the right, to know and to be the right. We call for Victory! We call for intercession.

We call directly to the heart of Omega! We ask you and all your representatives to send forth the light of the diamond of the Divine Mother, to send forth that light, to rescue Terra this day. And we demand that that core, that nucleus of darkness, be consumed, be encircled by Astrea, be seized by the Great Central Sun magnet, be seized by Alpha and Omega. We demand that you go to the cause and core of evil this day, that the astral, mental, etheric, and physical bodies of mankind and of Terra be cleaned up to clear the way for the coming of the Christed ones, clear the way for the coming of the teachings of the ascended masters.

I stand on Terra this day; and I refuse to be intimidated by the fallen ones, their witchcraft and their black magic! I demand that they be exposed and bound. I demand that they be dealt with this day. I refuse to be separated from the children of light. I demand the hosts of light come down to earth this day and clear that path through the astral, mental, etheric, and physical planes to the lightbearers. I demand they be put in contact with me this day and with the teachings of the ascended masters. I demand that all that stands between them and their God, their I AM Presence, be cleared by the hosts of light.

Beloved hosts of light, enter into the forcefield of Terra this day! And let the victory be unto the light through the children of light, through the sons and daughters of light. In the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, we decree.

Encircle the Cause and Core of World Communism

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me from the Great Central Sun, my own beloved Holy Christ Self, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Great Divine Director, Lanello and K-17, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, I decree:

Archangel Michael (3x) and all the beloved archangels, Ascended Master Jesus Christ (3x) and the seven mighty Elohim, beloved Lord Gautama and beloved Lord Maitreya, Ascended Masters Kuthumi, Djwal Kul, and beloved Kuan Yin, Goddess of Mercy:

In beloved Mother Mary's and Saint Germain's names and by their love, I invoke the golden healing oil of peace from the mighty Elohim of Peace poured out now over the whole earth and every lifestream in existence.

Saturate, saturate, saturate the earth with oceans and oceans of Cosmic Christ peace which can never be requalified by the human. Blaze the light of peace through, (3x) beloved I AM!

Mighty Portia, Goddess of Justice: Drive and blaze thy light of cosmic justice through all Communism, Communists, the Illuminati, the international capitalist/communist conspiracy and the godless creation, all luciferianism, luciferian agitators, fallen angels, laggards, and disturbed people. Set them free (3x) right now today from all that never should have been!

Great cosmic masters and cosmic beings of ascended-master light, Cosmic Christs, beloved mighty Astrea, and all who have to do with the release of the sacred fire:

Strike, strike, strike your mighty cosmic swords of blue flame and your cosmic circle and sword of blue flame in, through, and around the cause and core of the dragon of World Communism and the consciousness behind it! And lock your cosmic circle and sword of blue flame in, through, and around all Communists, Communists leaders, revolutionaries, infiltrators, agitators, anarchists, assassins, Communist military personnel, the KGB, secret police, spies, strategists and policymakers, and all malcontents, insane and confused people, and step them up by cosmic power until the action of their own electrons throws off all discord and disturbances acting in them.

Do it today, do it to stay, do it God's way, beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the light and free! Beloved I AM, beloved I AM, beloved I AM!

Invocation of the Mother of the Flame

In the name of Jesus the Christ, we call to the heart of the Father-Mother God to sustain the fire of fervor for freedom within our hearts this moment and every day of our lives, until we see the victory of the light manifest in every cell and atom of the four lower bodies of Terra and her evolutions. May we sustain this fervor; may it be the spark of fire that lights a world! May it be the torch of freedom that we pass from hand to hand.

In the name of the Divine Mother, let this fervor burn on! Let it burn on as a testimony, as a witness unto Saint Germain, that we are self-starters on Terra, that we are responsible sons and daughters of freedom, that we do not need to be babied and coddled and teased and talked to day by day in order to remember our high and holy calling to bear the light of victory to the four corners of the earth.

So, beloved Saint Germain, we ask you to light the fervor of freedom in hearts the world around. And we ask that our own mighty I AM Presence and causal body sustain that fire as a fountain of light into which you may dip, so that you can give that fire of freedom to humanity. So let us be that fountain of freedom ready for Saint Germain - not always calling, but giving that light of freedom unto our master. So let us be that witness that is the hope, the faith, and the charity of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood on Terra.

In the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, it is finished, it is begun, and we will fulfill our fiery destiny!

Chapter 47

Saint Germain - November 20, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 47 - Saint Germain - November 20, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

IX

Freedom for Taiwan

Part 2

There is enough light in heaven, O people - there is enough light, enough hosts of light and armies and legions to defeat all of the laggard generations and all of the fallen ones of Terra and on every planet in this and every system of worlds! We have no dearth of reinforcements. We have no dearth of generals and leaders. We have no dearth of those in the Cosmic Secret Service who have the information necessary to expose the lie.

All that we require are hearts and voices uplifted, dedicated, willing to make the invocations, willing to give the last breath to those invocations. There is no other way except by decree and prayer that heaven can penetrate earth. Precious hearts, the religious people of the world have already given up! They have followed the lie of the fallen ones. They have accepted the brainwashing. They are convinced that there is nothing more to be done but to await deliverance. And I tell you, deliverance will not come unless it be invoked! God cannot act except through you.

I tell you, children of the light, if you lose Taiwan, you will lose the greatest concentration of lightbearers per square mile in any part of the earth. There is no greater concentration. They are there in the white fire core for the victory. And I tell you, the race of Chin will be lost if they are lost; for they must roll back the darkness of the mainland and free the people from these fallen ones. And how they dance and how they prance and how they impress those ignorant representatives who go there in the name of the people!

I tell you, you must decree for the ascended masters' God-appointed representative in the office of the president. I demand that you support the Christ-oriented candidate! I demand that you give those decrees! For, blessed ones, if America has another dark leader, where will she go?

The quarter of the century moves on. The year of the Holy Spirit moves on. The cycles move on. How much can the body of the Mother absorb of world evil before it spills over into the children and into the nations? I demand action and I give my warning. I demand decrees poured into Taiwan. I demand inserts on Taiwan in your decrees - in every decree that you give.

I am calling to the causal bodies and the Christ Selves of all who are on Terra who have dedicated their lives to this victory. This is the crucial hour! You must not be asleep! This is the call of the general: You must run - not walk, not saunter, but run into the field of battle. Run into that field and take up your swords! Run into your decree sessions and bring your swords, and give your decrees

with a fervor! For this is your life, your very life! And I tell you, you will not retain it if you do not see the reality and the urgency of the hour.

This earth is hanging in the balance - the balance scales of Libra - in the destiny of America. The Mighty Blue Eagle from Sirius carries those balance scales in his beak, and they are balanced as long as lightbearers are sufficient to offset the darkness. But when the darkness becomes greater than the light invoked, then the balance scales are tipped; and then America can no longer hold the balance of power of world freedom on earth.

It is only the lightbearers and the decreers who have kept that scale balanced. I warn you that every discord, every irritation, every mood energy of entities, every manipulation that you allow to pass through you to cause a stone of stumbling in another's pathway, can very well tip that balance. You dare not trifle with inharmony.

I ask you to study those Pearls of Wisdom of Maitreya. 1EN Make your prayers at night. Come to the Royal Teton. Be initiated by Maitreya and receive an audience with Confucius. For Confucius will anchor within your heart that same momentum for the light of victory which is given to all lightbearers and to the Mother of the Flame who are willing to stand with the hosts of light.

I call to the people of Afra! I call to our centers and groups throughout the world. I am calling this day and I am asking that you give invocations through this period of the Christ Mass for the liberation of the planet from the fallen ones. For this is the annual period of the saber rattling of the fallen ones, and they come to steal the light of winter solstice. And they will store it in those forcefields and grids of darkness to use in that moment when they are plotting their coup to steal Taiwan by consent from this government and this people before your very eyes.

Unless you reverse the tide, they will steal that island and fifteen million souls will march to the massacre. And who will pay the price? Who will pay the price? Who will stand and watch the oncoming night?

It were better for you that you had never been born than to see the holocaust and the fall of Terra through these Luciferians who are even now pressing their fingers in their palms, rolling their fingers, waiting for the moment when they can press the trigger to release that nuclear holocaust which they have plotted and planned for so long.

Do you dare trust that energy in the hands of the Luciferians, of the mad scientists who put down Atlantis and Mu? Do you dare leave that energy uncontrolled? Only the ascended masters have the right to contain that energy and that power; for human beings cannot be trusted, given the hordes of darkness who will play upon them, who will give them that itchy feeling, that trigger-happy feeling that they will set off that holocaust even without the word of their overlords.

Precious ones, this earth is a powder keg. But I tell you that even those bombs and even those missiles and even that infiltration can be nullified. It can be nullified by your decrees if you but have the vision, if you but have the determination that the light which you invoke can nullify that energy, can render it powerless. It can be done, but it must be done by concerted action and by specific calls.

Therefore, let it be heard and let it be known in the focuses this day; and let this dictation be given in that day of a Vigil of Mercy to the Keepers of the Flame at the class in Anaheim. 2EN Let it be played and let that day be a dedication for the freedom of Taiwan and the freedom of that race of the wisdom people.

Children of the sun, I have made my appeal. Legions of light stand with me, and I tell you they are in tears this day! Yes, the legions of light. They have the compassion that wells up within them, and they see the plight of mankind and they see the threats to the children of the light. This is not emotionalism; this is the flow of the compassion of the Divine Mother. They see the past, the present, and the future.

I say, be not blinded, but read the future in the past. Read clearly the warning of current history. What has happened can happen again, and all that stands between you and this holocaust is the invocation of light. Therefore, dedicate your life to Kuan Yin, to mercy, and to her service, and continue as you have begun, with a strong arm of light and freedom and invocations.

And this is my message to the seventh class at Summit University. I charge you by all that is holy, by all that you have received at the feet of the Mother. I charge your mandala of the seventy and plus. I charge your mandala with the guarding of Taiwan and the guarding of the light of the Mother through Kuan Yin in Taiwan and with the Goddess of Light, the Queen of Light and the Goddess of Purity, and all of the lady masters of heaven.

I say to you, this is your mantle of responsibility as you go forth to do the work of Saint Germain in this age. I give you this responsibility. You will not fail me; I will not fail you. I will be with you. And when my angels come in the early hours of the morning and tap you on the shoulder and you open your eyes, I say, Wake up! Get out of bed and give your decrees for Taiwan! I AM Saint Germain! I have seen the danger; I have sounded the warning.

Let your souls not come before the Lords of Karma for any dispensations or at any hour in this life or after this life without the good report that you have stood fast for Taiwan and for the people of light. For there will be no further dispensations for those who call and write petitions if they will not stand for the light where that light is required.

Therefore, children of the One, hear my call! Respond to Godfre, your general in the field, and remember how this land was won against all the monied interests and the bankers and the Illuminati and the greed and all of the conniving in Congress. And the general alone stood in the field, and some deserted and some stayed; and the handful who stayed won a land for the Mother. Therefore, let this handful stand and stay for Taiwan. [audience rises.]

For the victory, I AM Saint Germain.

ECP

Colorado Springs, Colorado

12-8-75

Chapter 48

Saint Germain - November 27, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 48 - Saint Germain - November 27, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

X

The Meaning of Self-Sacrifice

Part 1

Hail, Keepers of the Flame! I direct my love and my word to the unselfed ones who are keeping the flame of life as faith, as hope, as charity to all. I salute the real Keepers of the Flame who understand the meaning of self-sacrifice, the sacrifices that are necessary if the flame is to be kept. Therefore I speak to the few rather than to the many, although my heart would reach out to the many who call themselves Keepers but know not the meaning of the word.

The keeper of the lighthouse must tend the light, must keep the lamp burning bright, must know that all is well through the night - in storm, in rain, and in fair weather. For if the ships do not see the light, they may be wrecked upon the rocky shore or they may not reach the shore at all. Those who know what it means to see the light in the lighthouse window, to see the first glimpse of shore, of home, of land, will know what it means to the wayfarer and those who are seaworthy to be welcomed by the glow of the fires of the AUM. Whether, then, you keep the light or you are in the ship of life braving the stormy seas of the astral plane, you have an appreciation for the light of God that never fails, because if it would fail, mankind would be lost.

Our God keeps the responsibility of keeping the flame. And mankind have become so dependent upon that flame and that Keeper that they are not burdened with the sense of responsibility, of awe that comes from the fiery core of being, from the very need to be life, to give and to receive that flame.

I am concerned lest America drop the torch of freedom. For while heaven hangs as a bower of loveliness, of fragrant blossoms of the teachings of the Buddha, and the song of the bird is heard in the air and the comfort of heaven is nigh, there is a resistance in the hearts of the people to receive that bower of loveliness. And the great barrier to the bringing-in of the golden age in America and in Terra is human selfishness. And I tell you this day, I send forth the rebuke of the Darjeeling Council to the government of this nation and to the rulers and to the elite who call themselves the elite and yet are not the elect of God!

You must defend freedom! You must be the nation centered in selflessness which gives forth the light, the protection, the perfection of the defense of freedom in every nation upon earth where freedom is threatened by the dragon of World Communism! Who are the fallen ones who have invaded the levels of government where decisions are being made to desert Angola, to desert this and

that nation, to walk out and to leave behind the flame of freedom to be tended by those who know not how to tend the flame?

America, do you see what your leaders are doing to you? They are allowing this earth to be eaten up, bite by bite, by the fallen ones and the laggard generation. They are allowing the seed of the Serpent and of the dragon to be spawned; and their plot is to ring in the United States of America until every nation, great and small, is under World Communism and all of the peoples of the world are forced to march in the armies of the dragon.

And then they will march, and then their planes will fly and their bombs will be sent. And where will you be? Will you point the finger and say, "Our leaders have led us to this brink of destruction"? Will you blame your leaders who are the blind, whom you already know are the blind? Heaven will not allow you to blame your leaders, for those who follow the blind leaders are themselves to blame.

I am speaking today with the full-gathered momentum of my love for America and for the children of the light on Terra. The fallen ones are marching, and the Martian evolutions on the astral plane are combining their forces to reinforce the dragon of world take-over so that this earth may become the coordinate of Mars under a one-world darkness of the fallen ones.

Precious hearts, there is no resistance! And then your leaders declare that they will not defend the white minorities in Africa. Let them defend freedom! Let them not defend personalities, but let them defend the right of the individual to expand the threefold flame and to know God consciousness! How can those who have not the threefold flame be concerned with the defense of God-freedom? They are the ploys of the fallen ones. And it will take a radical change! I tell you it will take a revolution in consciousness! And the people of America and of the nations of the free world will have to surrender their selfishness if they are to win in the name of true freedom upon Terra.

If I were to release to you this day the fiery intensity of my being concerning this question, you would be scorched in these very rooms. And therefore I have called upon my legions of violet-flame angels to temper my message and my address that you might not feel the utter desolation that is felt by those of us who see the handwriting upon the wall.

And then we look to the chelas; then we look to the Keepers of the Flame. And where are they? Precious few will give their lives to the uttermost for this calling and for this cause. They choose their separatist ways. They discuss and they discourse on individuality and on freedom and on this and that pursuit of avocation or profession or training. All the while the fires of freedom are not tended on the altars of our retreat.

When there is a battle to be fought, you leave all else to the side. You do not consider fiddling while Rome burns. You have a sense of commensuration and of the exigencies of the hour! You do what counts for God, for country, and for Christ. You are living on the brink of world destruction. Shall we come each week to reiterate our statement and our cry? Shall we sound like the droning of the drones? Shall we sound like the fallen ones? To those who are the true Keepers of the Flame, the call that is given is once given and it is enough for a century of laboring in the vineyards of the Lord.

What do you think - that suddenly in a year, in two years, in three years since the ascension of your beloved Lanello, crisis is dismissed and the fallen ones have gone home and you can pursue your little projects and your little enterprises as though you were the center of the universe? You who have been given the teachings of the ascended masters, you who fear the loss of selfhood and of identity - cowards I say, who fear to come to give your energies to Saint Germain on Saturday evening, who fear to give a token of three hours and a half to the service of the light!

I speak to all who have passed through the halls of Summit University. I speak to all who have received the Keepers of the Flame Lessons. I speak to those who are reading the Pearls of Wisdom and yet who are so dense that they can scarcely perceive the light of God that sparkles from every page and every word.

If mankind are drenched in selfishness, if the ascended masters must walk the streets of the earth without response, must we hang our heads in shame when we walk into the homes of the chelas on the Path and find that they, too, prefer their self-indulgence to the keeping of the light of freedom? Well, I will tell you this: If there is not greater response from the Keepers of the Flame and those who should do better because they know better, then I will not come to the freedom conference in Washington and I will not speak! For my words will not fall upon idle ears and idle hands! My words will not be given to those who would take the teaching and squander it upon their own selfishness.

Therefore, let it be known that I have spoken to all bearers of light in America! If you cannot give your energy, your life, to this cause, then I, Saint Germain, will withdraw my light from you and I will reserve it for the chelas, the true chelas of light. And we will give our teachings to the true ones and we will take them into the retreats. And when there is danger abroad in the land, we will come with that special music of Venus and we will draw the children of the light into the inner retreats. And those who have squandered the light and the teaching and the efforts of the messengers - they can stay and watch the holocaust and the cataclysm and the desecration of life that will surely come, surely as it came on Mu and Atlantis, surely as it came to the ancient civilizations where I kept the flame, if there is not a greater response forthcoming from the lightbearers.

The handwriting is on the wall. Those who sleep the sleep of death will be rudely awakened when the noises of the uproar will make them come out of their houses into the streets and say, "What is happening?" Well, I say, don't be surprised! What is happening is your own karma and your own failure to keep the flame! [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN. Keepers of the Flame Service. On Saturday evening, Keepers of the Flame come together in their Church Universal and Triumphant community teaching centers and Summit Lighthouse study groups for a three-hour service dedicated to Saint Germain. On this day, the seventh ray is released from the heart of the Great Central Sun and earth is saturated with the violet flame of freedom. During the service, the Sacred Ritual for Keepers of the Flame may precede the dynamic decrees and invocations to Saint Germain, to Archangel Michael, to the All-Seeing Eye of God, and to the Elohim Astrea for the binding of the dragon of World Communism, the exposure of the international capitalist/communist conspiracy, and the protection of the government, the economy, the youth, and the destiny of America. Keepers of the Flame join in joyous songs inspired by the early American patriots and by the melody of the violet singing flame. A world report may be included with slides or films of current events and a concise news summary for the purpose of making specific calls for freedom. Following a taped dictation from the ascended masters, Keepers of the Flame may dance to the rhythm of the waltz - keynote of Saint Germain for the release of the violet-flame action of the sacred fire.

Chapter 49

Saint Germain - December 4, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 49 - Saint Germain - December 4, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

X

The Meaning of Self-Sacrifice

Part 2

When the messenger came to the platform to deliver this dictation, she was concerned that the meshing of the light that you invoked so diligently this day was not occurring. That meshing was not taking place, and therefore she was concerned lest the dictation should not begin. And I said to her: "Begin the dictation. For the light will not penetrate any further until America and the people of America and the lightbearers of America will surrender their selfishness. For that selfishness is as an iron wall between heaven and earth, and all of the great love of God that is pressing unto Terra cannot penetrate that selfishness. It will not penetrate, for by free will the people have preferred their own pleasure to their freedom."

Well, all of the hierarchies of cosmos will not intervene! We cannot deprive America or the lightbearers of their free will. Therefore, you will decide. For I will remind you, as it has been said before, there are enough lightbearers, there are enough who know the teachings of the ascended masters, there are enough graduates of Summit University to hold the balance if they will stop their silly indulgences in all manner of self-seeking rationalized as every perversion of the God flame.

I bow my head as I call to the Elohim to release the thunder that will awaken you to cosmic purpose! There is no other purpose but cosmic purpose! There is no other life but the living unto God; for all will be lost unless you get out from that self-centered existence and stop your selfish pursuits.

Now I am speaking to those souls of light who call themselves Keepers of the Flame in the city of San Francisco. You know that I have called for that focus to be established and you know the threat of cataclysm on that coast! Why do you dally and why do you refrain from giving your all and making the sacrifice to come into the fiery core? I tell you, if you could see by what a thread that area of California hangs, you would be giving your calls night and day! You would stop this senseless, senseless pursuit of selfishness, selfishness, selfishness! You would give your love to elemental life! You would call to the beings of the elements!

When even the people who have not the knowledge of the Law prepare for cataclysm and you do not, I say shame on you! Shame on you, Keepers of the Flame! You are not worthy of the name! And I tell you, if there is not change from the students of light, I will not send this messenger to the West Coast! But you will keep and wallow in your selfishness until the day when you so hunger for

the light that you are willing to walk halfway around the earth to find the truth and find the light that you have taken for granted and that you have even spurned.

The ascended masters have lavished you with love. Now I demand a response! And I tell you, if there is not a response, we will change the entire course of direction of this activity and you will wonder where your messenger has gone! And you will know that your messenger is with me; for I have preferred her company to your own, and I have other missions and I have other victories and I have other worlds to conquer.

Therefore, let those who see the seriousness of the hour appeal to the great God Star, to Surya and Cuzco, to strip America of selfishness, to strip the West Coast and the East Coast of the records of the fallen ones and the fall of Mu and Atlantis, which also fell by selfishness that became wickedness and the perversion of God through Satanism. Let all of that be stripped from the earth by the action of the Mighty Blue Eagle!

I want the children of light to know that the decrees that have gone forth from this group in Colorado Springs hour by hour have carved a mighty highway of light penetrating the astral plane whereby much light could come forth from the Elohim as a staying action to disruption in the elemental kingdom. This has occurred this week because these souls have given that light. Now, I say, let not these souls go forth, as others have done, to cease their decrees and their momentum after they have been given their twelve weeks of instruction. Let the spiral mount instead! Let it intensify! Let it be a focus in every city, in every state of America!

Let those who come to the altar for the teaching realize that unless they keep the momentum of their adorations and invocations, there will be such a setback to hierarchy on Terra that it will be impossible to regain that ground of light which has been lost by their failure, by their selfishness. We must have chelas who are ongoing, forward moving, upward rising, rising higher and higher! For to cleanse and purify this planet, there must be acceleration, intensification; and therefore [pounds podium] we count on every chela we have trained from the very first, laying the foundation for all who come after.

Let all realize that every heart who is one with the heart of the ascended masters is a part of this mighty, invincible, indomitable spiral of light that is rising from the physical plane of Mater to greet the light of God that is descending. It is by this spiral, this intensity of light and action and truth and living for God, that there is the connection of heaven and earth. And it takes a greater and greater intensity because of the greater and greater levels of selfishness that come out of the subconscious of the people to lull them to sleep with that animal magnetism of the senses. And therefore the more that is transmuted, the greater the spiral must be to keep back that wall of water that threatens to inundate even the physical plane as it comes from the astral - and it is the water of darkness and of night!

So let those who hear and read my word be warned that you cannot expect the few to accomplish what only the many can accomplish. You cannot expect the messengers to provide all of the light and all of the cosmic action for the freeing of Terra. Shame on you who have failed to give your decrees daily! How can you look at the faces of the ascended masters whom you place in your homes as a decoration, as an adornment of your ego? How can you look into their eyes when you have failed to give your two hours daily of invocations to the light? How can you? How can you?

There is only one answer. You are blinded by your own selfishness! Let it be put into the flame this day! For this is crisis! It is crisis when those who have seen God face to face fail to recognize the battle of the hour. I AM Saint Germain! I stand in the flame of freedom and I wait for the reinforcements of light!

ECP

Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral

SAINT GERMAIN as St. Alban (2). The judge recognized Alban and, outraged at his trickery, proceeded to deal with him even more cruelly than he would have Amphibalus himself. Alban was dragged before the pagan idols, scourged, and mercilessly tortured before being sentenced to death. In the bliss of his communion with God, Alban watched as a multitude gathered and went out ahead of him to witness his execution. As they came upon a narrow bridge, Alban saw that the great crowd would not be able to pass over it before the day's end. And so he walked before them to the riverbank. There, in the spirit of the prophets of Israel, he lifted up his eyes to heaven and prayed to the Lord God who only a few days before was unknown to him. The stream was miraculously divided to afford passage for Alban and a thousand followers. The executioner was converted at once and fell down at the feet of Alban, begging the opportunity to die in his stead. Both Alban and his supposed executioner were beheaded on that day and their example did much to further the cause of Christendom in England. And so it was that Saint Germain took incarnation as a pagan in order to play a role in this drama. A church was built in honor of St. Alban on the place of his martyrdom in c. 793. A monastery was subsequently added and around it the present city of St. Albans gradually grew up. The feast of St. Alban is celebrated on June 22.

SAINT GERMAIN as Proclus (410-485), Greek philosopher of the fifth century, a brilliant student of the elders at Alexandria and later a favorite pupil of Plutarch. Proclus became the highly honored diadochus or "successor" of Plato as head of the Platonic Academy at Athens where he taught metaphysics. He is known as a great systematizer, expositor, and commentator and it is through him that Neoplatonistic ideals reached their fullest development and spread throughout the Byzantine and Islamic worlds. His numerous works include *Elements in Theology* and *Elements in Physics*.

SAINT GERMAIN as Merlin the Magician first appears in the history of England prior to the birth of Arthur as mediator among barons and war lords during the sixth century. Like that of Arthur, Launcelot, and Guenevere, his story is recorded in the folk tales of nearly every European nation. According to Thomas Malory's account *Le Morte d'Arthur*, Merlin stands highly revered as the king's counselor, at times appearing disguised - "once" all befurred in black sheepskins and a great pair of boots" - in order to convey the imminent message, warning, or initiation. According to Malory, Arthur was born to Uther Pendragon, "king of all England," and noble Queen Igraine at Merlin's own bidding with the understanding that the child would be delivered to Merlin as soon as he was born. And so the tiny newborn babe bound in a cloth of gold was brought to the "poor man" at the postern gate of the castle and taken to Sir Ector whose wife nourished him at her own breast. Merlin called a holy man to christen him and named the child Arthur. Within two years, while King Uther lay mortally ill, his enemies "did a great battle upon his men and slew many of his people." Merlin bade the king to ride into the battlefield on a stretcher, for "if your person be there ... then shall ye have the victory." So it was at St. Albans that Uther's men overcame the "great host of the North." The dying king returned to London where Merlin called together all the barons of Uther's realm in order that the king might name his heir. And Merlin said aloud, "Shall your son Arthur be king after your days?" And Uther answered, "I give him God's blessing and mine' ... wherewith he yielded up the ghost." The land of England stood then "in jeopardy a long while," for many rose up attempting to capture the crown by force. So Merlin went before the Archbishop of Canterbury and counseled him to call all the lords of the realm to London at Christmas in order that Jesus, born King of Kings, might come to show who should rule England. By the alchemy of the Christ consciousness, Merlin caused the sword and the stone to appear in the churchyard of Canterbury cathedral with these words: "Whosoever pulleth out this sword of this stone and anvil, is rightwise king born of all England." By the trial of the sword - representing the power of the soul that is free from the bondage of attachment to things material symbolized by the stone and anvil - Arthur proved his kingship. Thereafter, Merlin remained at Arthur's side as counselor and friend.

The young king once would have died by the sword of mighty Pellinore had not Merlin appeared and “cast an enchantment” upon the knight. It was because Arthur’s sword was smitten in two during that fierce joust that Merlin and Arthur rode to the lake where they miraculously beheld rising from the water the arm of the Lady of the Lake holding the magnificent sword Excalibur. And Merlin later counseled him, “Look ye keep well the scabbard of Excalibur for ye shall lose no blood while ye have the scabbard upon you” - a prediction well fulfilled in future years. It was Merlin who went before King Leodegrance to announce the desire of Arthur to wed his daughter Guenevere. He returned triumphantly to Camelot with Lady Guenevere and the Round Table, a gift to Leodegrance from Arthur’s father, Uther Pendragon. Merlin revealed the mystery of the blessed Sangreal (Holy Grail) to king and queen, knights and ladies at Camelot and, early in Arthur’s reign, prophesied the day of the “great battle beside Salisbury and Modred his own son would be against him.” It is told by Malory that in the end Merlin was “bewitched” and shut under a stone by one to whom he had entrusted his alchemical secrets.

Chapter 50

Saint Germain - December 11, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 50 - Saint Germain - December 11, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XI

Our Service in the Next Hundred Years of America's Destiny

Part 1

Most beloved Keepers of the Flame, with a tear of joy in my eye, I thank you for your love. I thank you for your life that for an ascended being makes life worth living. I tell you truly, many are the memories in my soul of others who have failed the cause of freedom as we have tried again and again over the centuries to draw souls of light together. How I remember our desire to form the United States of Europe and how, by the selfishness and the sense of blame and the vendetta consciousness and the separatist consciousness, they would not listen. They would not listen.

Again and again the master plan of the ages has been brought forth. And in a moment, a moment's hesitation, a moment being off guard, supply, light, and the projects of the Brotherhood have been lost. In that moment when the Western powers gave way to the black magician Stalin, gave to him Eastern Europe in that very moment when the West was victorious and when we saw the opportunity once again to unite Europe and to build a new Germany, a new freedom, a new place of refuge for that unique flame of the House of Rakoczy, for my very own Guru, the Great Divine Director - I can tell you that in that moment when I saw the spell of the fallen ones reaching out, even on Churchill and Roosevelt and on those who assented to that appeasement, I cried, precious ones.

I cried for mankind and I tell you, Mother Mary cried. You think that ascended masters do not weep. I assure you that we weep, and our tears are shed as the tears of a cosmos. I can assure you that that which is done in a moment of weakness may take many, many cycles to undo. And therefore, those who acknowledge and understand the forging of a new world and a free world must realize that day by day decisions are being made and day by day there is the requirement of the flame.

The armies had withdrawn. America was in celebration for a victory. People were off guard. They were too anxious, too anxious, and not at all in the vigil. And therefore, from the very light of victory there came the greatest defeat to freedom that has ever been known. And now, the retreat of the Guru and of the cosmic forcefield of the Great Divine Director must be compromised and eclipsed by that darkness.

Need I tell you how we wept when Soviet tanks entered Budapest and Hungary? The people, the people in their love of my flame, in their love of my Guru, were willing to give their lives for freedom - to attack tanks! And America would not come. America would not hear. America would

not respond to defend them.

O Lord Sanat Kumara, I am here with these souls who have declared the freedom and the victory. I am here, Sanat Kumara, and they have responded, and they will not betray America. I know they will not! I implore you, Sanat Kumara, to release now into our hearts the flame of the original signing of the Declaration of Independence as we meditate upon Independence Hall and go there to the very cradle of our liberty.

So we assemble as the early patriots. We assemble together as statesmen ascended, unascended. We come in consciousness. We come to hear the call, "Sign that document!" We come to ratify the original thirteen. We come to declare that this nation ought to be and is indeed a free people, a sovereign nation, one that is conceived in liberty.

Ancient of Days, O Sanat Kumara, let us be one, then, in this moment, and let our hearts' energies be multiplied by the powers of a cosmos, by their wisdom, and by their love that we might not surrender this blessed earth.

I kneel before Almighty God this day. I kneel before the altar of freedom and I ask once again for those dispensations of freedom. I beg you, Almighty God, not to say no to me, for I am your son of freedom and I have brought with me to your altar sons and daughters of freedom. And if, O God, all dispensations that I have called forth have been misused by mankind and if, O LORD, you will not hear my plea, then I say, Hear the plea of these embodied souls! Hear their cry, O God! Receive their causal bodies and know that I no longer stand alone on earth, but there are those with me who will not surrender to the tyrant's will, who will surrender only to God.

And I know, O LORD, by thy name and by thy flame, these too can conquer in Christ's name. These too can go forth as we went forth of old. These too can cast the writing on the wall that is not a spell of darkness but is the writing of the victors bold. O LORD, I implore you by our fervent cry, Send forth the instrument! Send forth the lightbearers! Send forth the army! Send forth the light that will crystallize, crystallize the Mind of God and the heart of God and turn this nation into a miracle of joy and light ascending.

I thank thee, O God. I thank thee for the opportunity to pray this day. I thank thee for the opportunity to stand on earth and to come to this glorious city where the saints have walked, where the pilgrims have known the inspiration of Mother Liberty. I thank thee, O God, for Opportunity, my own twin flame, who has extended that flame throughout a cosmos. And in the moments of discouragement when freedom seemed lost, I thank thee for her aspiration of the feminine consciousness of opportunity whereby I could try and try again to work with mankind for the victory.

I thank thee for the Mother on high and the Mother below. I thank thee that there have been many ascended masters who have taken their stand with me and who have pledged their love. I thank thee, O God, in thy name, in the name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit and in the name of the Blessed Virgin.

Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for your tribute. Won't you be seated.

Precious ones, I will tell you why I sent forth my dictations to you concerning the manifestation of self-concern and of selfishness. I will tell you that it was I who received a mandate from the Lords of Karma and from the Cosmic Council. And they said to me again, "See here now, Saint Germain, we have given you dispensations for your chelas and for your Keepers of the Flame and look at what they are doing. Look at the record." And once again I was called upon the carpet and once again I heard the words, "Unless your chelas, unless some among mankind will show that they can take their stand, we cannot give you dispensations on the Fourth of July, we cannot sponsor you, we cannot back you in your continual programs for this land and this people."

And so I said to myself, "I cannot go to Washington under such circumstances. I cannot come to the Keepers of the Flame. I cannot appear unless I can appear in the light of our joint victory,

our one victory, our victory of service together that proves to an entire cosmos that ascended and unascended beings can work hand-in-hand together and can create that wonder of wonders, that golden-age society, that God-government on earth, that reign of peace, that freedom in the Mother, that culture that comes to its very height under her aegis and with the light of the Holy Spirit.”

And therefore, you see how hierarchy goes: when the master is called on the carpet, then the master calls his chelas on the carpet. And so it goes. And it is handed down until there is a response in the other direction. And as the chelas are victorious, so the master is victorious. And so the Great Central Sun releases paeans of joy and cosmic love. And opportunity comes again.

Now from the heart of my own Guru who stands with me - also backing me in this cause and therefore backing you - he stands now with me, his hand upon my shoulder. And I have the good joy to announce to you that this great dispensation given unto the Great Divine Director is a dispensation whereby this cosmic sphere, this mandala, may release in this very moment, this very moment of the cycles turning, an energy field - a light and a will and a truth and an electrode - for the turning of the tide, the turning of the tide that is a vast turning of the cosmic computer. And this turning will affect all lifewaves in these systems of worlds. And it is a slow turning; but as it turns, it will alter the flow of energies and the manifestation of energies through the quadrants of Mater.

And therefore on this anniversary that this nation has endured 200 years, the Great Divine Director and I with him place our combined momentum of attainment and of victory upon the altar of freedom in Terra, upon the altar of the heart of the Mother of the Flame - for we must have a living altar - upon the altar of the heart of each Keeper of the Flame. Upon that altar we place the mantle of our momentum as opportunity for you to anchor in these planes that which we can anchor only thus far.

Only at the highest point of the etheric plane may we anchor this momentum. And from that point, the point of the light of the fire in your heart, the point of the threefold flame, we count on you to lower our momentum through the entire memory body of the race that they might also remember their origins in God and the days of the golden ages when man and woman walked and talked with God in the Garden of Eden, in the paradise consciousness.

So let the memory body of earth be saturated with our fire! And let the chelas reach up to the etheric plane and pull it down by their fiats, by their love, by their devotion, by their hope and joy and love and singing and the music that they make in tribute to our presence. Let them pull it down into the mental plane and let that fiery momentum of our causal bodies be for the throwing out of all philosophies and ideologies that were spawned by Antichrist long, long before the current cycles of history.

These aspects of dialectical materialism were not brought forth in application to the times. They have been present in the minds of the fallen ones for thousands of years. They are not so timely as they appear to be, for the timeliness of this dispensation is the coming of the teachings of the Great White Brotherhood.

Let it be understood that the archdeceivers of mankind have a bag of tricks. But it is only a bag, and there are only a limited number of tricks within that bag. I say, Seize the bag and run with it and put it to the torch! Beloved ones, as Abraham Lincoln said, “You can fool all of the people some of the time and you can fool some of the people all of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time.”

Finally, on the replays of their tricks, mankind will suddenly awaken, and they will awaken because you are awake with Gautama Buddha, because you are awake! You will be the spark that flies! You will be the fireworks on the Fourth of July! You will be the flame and the torch that ignites the world! You will be the victory!

Now the Lords of Karma open the Book of Life. And it is their desire that I should read to you from the pages of the Book of Life. And so I read to you from page 4689:

“The prophecy has gone forth from the altar of Alpha and Omega, the prophecy of the coming of the Woman clothed with the Sun. And she shall come forth and she shall be enshrined in that haven of light, in that new nation which is and shall be called the New Jerusalem. And in the center of that nation, her shrine shall be erected, and she shall give birth to holy children, and these holy children will occupy the four quadrants of Mater, and these children will take dominion in fire and air and water and earth. These holy children will come to show the way of the Law and the light appearing.

“And in that day there shall be turmoil in the land and there shall be a clamoring of voices, and there shall be wars and many wars taking the life and the blood of other children of the Mother who will come from many shores to rally at the focus of freedom. And yet some will not arrive at the focus of freedom, for they will be taken abroad and apart from the Mother by the warfare of the dragon and the archdeceivers of mankind.

“And in that day I, the Lord God, will send forth my deliverer, Michael the archangel, who will go forth and who will defeat the dragon and the seed of the dragon who also go forth to make war with the remnant of the seed of the Mother.

“And there shall be a crown of twelve lights, and the lights shall be the energy of our altar and the energy of the mastery of the feminine ray in this people. And there shall be the opportunity for the people to take the Mother’s crown and to also be blessed by the action of her attainment. And the crown shall be for the victory, and the opportunity shall be for this people to elect to serve under the light of her protection.

“And all who by free will do not elect to serve under the light of her protection will be outside of the circle of the thirteen, of the Mother and her disciples. And these will be outside of the consciousness of God where there is weeping and gnashing of teeth. And those who remain within the forcefield of the Mother, they will know the victory, and they will be an electrode to galvanize many of mankind unto the light.

“And there will be others who will come who, in seeing the Mother will recognize that their opportunity is spent and that judgment draweth nigh. For they, too, know the law of God, that the coming of the Mother is the coming of the judgment. And therefore, they will join the armies of the fallen ones to make war against this light and against the persons in the sons and daughters of God who espouse the light.

“Then it is that there will come with the armies of heaven The Faithful and True, the Lord Christ, leading the armies of the saints and ascended beings, leading them across the face of this mighty land. And all who are caught up unto God and his righteousness in the affirmation of the law of the science of the spoken Word will be delivered by the hosts of the Lord.”

And this is the end of the reading from the Book of Life. [To be continued in next week’s Pearl of Wisdom.]

Chapter 51

Saint Germain - December 18, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 51 - Saint Germain - December 18, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XI

Our Service in the Next Hundred Years of America's Destiny

Part 2

Now let it be understood that on this day, Americans as a whole have lost the power of the Word. By their hearkening unto the fallen ones, their speech is not the speech of God and their mouths have become the instruments of the fallen ones as they express the rebellion of the fallen ones that is not even their own. Precious ones, it is not even their own! Yet they think it is their own because they rise up in that sense of injustice. I will give you now certain remedies for this manifestation.

Injustice is abroad in the land as a dark and dense manifestation of returning karma. And with the turning of the Dark Cycle next April 23, that manifestation of injustice which is already upon the earth will intensify as a flood rising even to the roofs of the houses, and people will find themselves inundated by the emotional energies and their impact upon society and government of this gross sense of injustice. And of course their sense of injustice is that the lightbearers and those who have attainment ought to give away their attainment and their light. And they think that it is unjust that they should be the recipients of their own individual karma, that they should have to work out that karma.

And therefore you see, their rebellion is against Almighty God directly and against his law. They camouflage the rebellion in social causes, rebelling against this and that and this and that, against each other, against the church, against the state. But they are rebels to the core and you see, their rebellion is against the white fire core of being. This energy shortly coming to the fore must be transmuted before it is precipitated, for its precipitation will cause further spiritual and material blindness and the coming to power of those individuals who are in no wise capable of running the affairs of state.

Therefore, I am repeating the call of Ray-O-Light and the legions of fearlessness flame who came at the turn of the year. And now a half turn later I come and I say, Indeed, doubt and fear are your greatest challenge! For doubt and fear are the manifestation of a consciousness of injustice that is based on human curiosity and human questioning. Let us see, then, that the students of the Law concentrate on the transmutation of all misuses of the sacred fire under the hierarchies of Pisces and Virgo. For Virgo is Mother Earth, Opportunity, Justice, my very own beloved keeping the action and the flow of Christ-mastery for you in your own cycle of return to the heart of Omega.

Let it be, then, that you work diligently with the fearlessness flame, that fiery white light tinged

in emerald green that will cut through all of the mob consciousness, the mass consciousness, the emotional fervor that the fallen ones attempt to generate among the people. And let your calls be to me and to the Divine Director to lower our momentum of mastery in the third quadrant that is the quadrant of the Mother and that is the quadrant of the hundred-year cycle of America's destiny. Let it also be seen that, in addition to the manifestation of the utter transmutation of this line of the Great Divine Director's mandala, that there is a need for you to clear these lines within and to apply yourselves to the study of what is happening in government.

As I mentioned, when mistakes are made, when there is the slip 'twixt the cup and the lip and the torch is dropped, it is always in a moment, a moment when, by pride or insecurity, harmony is forsaken. And with a sudden thrust of emotional energy that catches all off guard with the opening of the door, then, of the solar plexus, in comes the riptide! And the riptide is a mass energy, and the fallen ones are waiting to project that mass consciousness through those who are near the Mother and the children of the Mother that, in the riptide and in the maelstrom and the havoc that follows, there will be a teetering and a tottering of the soul and of the state.

And all of a sudden the vote goes through! The Federal Reserve is given excessive powers. America is sold away - her technology, her secrets, her grain, her life. In a moment, the signing away of Vietnam, of Cambodia, and what next? In a moment, a moment's decision, millions of lives are committed to death.

Listen to my question: Who decided the death of thousands and thousands of Vietnamese after America pulled out? Who decided the death of a million Cambodians who have been lost in the past year? You say, "The Communists decided their death. They murdered them." I say, nay! Nay, it is the free people! It is the people to whom is passed the torch of initiation. You who were not there keeping the flame. Upon you, America, is the burden of this karma. For you knew the intent of the enemy. You knew the doctrine of the enemy. You knew the avowed doctrine of world take-over and world conquest. And you knew the writing of history - that every nation that has been taken over by Communism has murdered the life, the light of the leaders in government, in the military, and in the professions.

Therefore, who made the decision? According to cosmic law, the people who have the highest level of initiation have a much greater commitment and responsibility. Given two lifestreams, the one with greater attainment makes greater karma for the same mistake. This is the law. To them to whom is given much, much is expected.

But then, who did? Who did make the decision? The American people who have the light? The Christed ones? The children of God? No. The handful of rebels and demonstrators supporting one or two individuals in your government who manipulated these decisions, chief of which is Henry Kissinger. And I repeat the judgment of Archangel Michael! Let it be upon him, and let it be upon this nation, and let it be upon every individual in government who makes the decisions for the lightbearers yet has neither the light nor the authority of the Brotherhood to make such decisions.

What about the people who do not know the law of reincarnation, who have no sense of an afterlife, who know not where the soul departs when the body is no more? For us, we see another day and another opportunity for these souls who have been lost. And many of them, the most beautiful children of light in Russia and in China, have been received into incarnation in this land of America. Many of these are here, and they bring with them a great light of the ages.

We, then, have hope, even after death. But those who do not and who see life as only in this life, more callous are they when they allow the decision to be made for these ones to be abandoned. And so you see, according to their own understanding, they have a greater karma. For for them, in their minds, this is the ultimate death; and still they have no compassion and still there is no fervor. [To be concluded in next week's Pearl of Wisdom.]

SAINT GERMAIN as Roger Bacon (c. 1214-1294), English philosopher and experimental scientist. Bacon belonged to a wealthy family, was educated at Oxford, and later became a Franciscan monk. While living at the monastery in Paris, Roger Bacon began his research of “secret” books and the construction of experimental laboratories. From 1247 to 1257, he devoted himself entirely to an exhaustive investigation of alchemy, optics, and mathematics, as well as a thorough study of languages and astronomy. He once remarked that the zeal with which he pursued his scientific research was talked about everywhere. Due to his vigorous activity and obvious impatience with those who refused to understand his work, Bacon was brought under severe discipline by his Franciscan superiors. He appealed to Pope Clement IV, however, who requested Bacon to inform him of his projects. In a remarkably short time, Roger Bacon produced *Opus Majus*, *Opus Minus*, and *Opus Tertium* - a vast encyclopedia of all the known sciences, including his unique understanding of alchemy and methods of experimental study. Bacon’s doctrine embraced the Trinity as the threefold nature of divine revelation: the Word, the works of nature, and the inner illumination of the soul achieved through seven stages of “internal experience.” At the same time, he defined three invaluable assists to the interpretation of the message: the mastery of languages, the knowledge of mathematics, moral and spiritual disciplines. Wisdom is fulfilled, however, only through “experimental science,” which Bacon describes as application of theory to practical life - useful discoveries and inventions as well as “good works” necessary for the perfection of the soul. He insisted upon the knowledge of linguistics for adequate comprehension of Scripture, wrote a comprehensive Greek grammar, and was relentless in his attack of corrupt translations of the Bible. Bacon’s genius lies in his extraordinary ability to correlate science and religion. His unique insight led him to see the magnifying properties of convex lenses, the inherent power in gunpowder, and the possibility of aircraft. Many of Roger Bacon’s works were written in a secret cipher. Sometime between 1277 and 1279, Bacon was imprisoned by fellow Franciscans because of “novelties” in his teachings. His condemnation was largely due to his lively critique of theologians and scholars of the day as well as his credulity in matters of alchemy and astrology. His pioneering in the realm of experimental science has won him the title *Doctor Mirabilis* (Teacher of Wonders).

SAINT GERMAIN as Christopher Columbus, Cristóbal Colón (c. 1451-1506), the discoverer of America aptly named after Saint Christopher, who by legend is pictured carrying the infant Jesus across the waters. His surname means “repopulator.” Christopher Columbus was born in Genoa and as a young man studied astronomy, geometry, and cosmography at the University of Pavia. At age fourteen, he was already a skilled seaman. While employed as a mapmaker in Porto Santo in 1479, Columbus was privileged to examine charts of the Portuguese explorers who endeavored to find a sea route to the Orient by sailing southward along the unexplored African seacoast. Some of these documents were at that time a state secret. In addition, he pored over the *Book of Marco Polo*, the *Imago Mundi* of Pierre d’Ailly, the logs and records carefully kept by his deceased father-in-law who had served as naval captain under Henry the Navigator. Columbus was often seen engaged in hearty conversation with old seamen and sailors returning from African voyages. Step by step, he conceived the idea that the world is a sphere. His daring proposal for a westerly voyage to the East Indies as finally developed and presented before the courts of Portugal and Spain was supported by theories of geographers, reports of mariners, and actual evidence of unknown civilizations that from time to time washed ashore. Unlike most of the fortune-hunters of the age, seamen and kings alike, Columbus was deeply religious and sought passage by sea to the Orient not only for her wealth but also for the firm establishment of Christianity among the Asiatics. Columbus first presented his carefully charted plans to John II of Portugal who turned the matter over to a body of distinguished scholars. Although they concluded that his proposal was “unrealistic,” the king favored the theory and secretly dispatched a caravel of his own. The sailors soon returned, however, disheartened and afraid. When Columbus discovered the treachery he departed for Spain, arriving in 1484 during a fierce war between Christians and Moors. King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella were preoccupied with their military struggle and therefore unable to give due consideration to Columbus’ proposals. Year after year he waited, meanwhile taking the issue before Henry VII of England and Charles VIII of

France, but to no avail. It was not until January 2, 1492, that the war ended and Columbus received an audience with the queen. The plan was flatly rejected, however, after Columbus impetuously demanded the rank of "Admiral of the Ocean," vice royalty of all lands he found, and ten percent of the precious metals he might discover. On his way out of the country, Columbus went to Luis de Santangel, the king's treasurer, and announced his discovery of the northeasterly trade winds which would safely and surely carry him across the uncharted seas. Santangel then went to Isabella and convinced her of the vast importance of the mission. The queen immediately dispatched a messenger who found Columbus already on the road for France. Isabella met with him and hasty preparations for the voyage began. With eighty-eight skilled, but skeptical sailors and three nearly inadequate ships, Columbus and his crew set sail for the New World the morning of August 3, 1492, after receiving Holy Communion. Long weeks at sea failed to produce sight of the land the admiral had expected (Columbus had correctly defined the shape of the earth but grossly underestimated its size). It was an age of superstition, and common fears included everything from sea monsters to falling off the "edge" of the world. Ascended Master Saint Germain himself has described how he quelled violent mutiny aboard his ships during that first voyage. Finally at ten o'clock the night of October 11, 1492, Christopher Columbus first sighted land, pointing out a dim light ahead. The next morning he landed, richly clad and accompanied by his captains bearing banners of the Green Cross. When they all had "given thanks to God, kneeling upon the shore, and kissed the ground with tears of joy, for the great mercy received," Columbus named the island San Salvador and took solemn possession of it. At the same time, the crew who had shown themselves doubtful and mutinous sought his pardon, weeping and prostrating themselves at his feet. When the natives (called "Indians" because Columbus believed he had reached the East Indies) told him tales of the plentiful gold to be found in neighboring lands, Columbus set sail in search of the treasure and for a fortnight wandered among the lovely islands. It was then that he discovered Cuba, magnetized by the violet-flame focus of Lord Zadkiel's retreat. While further exploring the area on Christmas night, 1492, the Santa Maria drifted into a reef. When the natives of nearby San Domingo came out to rescue the men, Columbus observed their rich ornaments and believed that his search for a land of gold was ended. There he founded his first colony, La Navidad, and built a fort from the remains of the sunken ship, placing its crew of forty-four in charge. On January 4, 1493, Columbus and the remaining men departed for home. Along the way, they encountered a violent storm which quickly subsided after the crew implored the assistance of Mother Mary and drew lots to see who would make a pilgrimage to her shrines. On March 4, the Nina dropped anchor off Palos. Columbus proceeded to Barcelona in a sort of triumphal procession and was received by the king and queen in full court where he related his fantastic story. A second expedition was immediately prepared to secure and extend discoveries already made. The new party set sail on September 28. Upon his return to La Navidad, Columbus found that one third of the 300,000 inhabitants of the island had been killed in struggles between Indians and Spaniards. Columbus restored partial peace with the Indians who had been unjustly treated, rebuilt the fort, and proceeded to explore the islands from Cuba to Jamaica. During this time, however, he became exhausted by the physical and mental strain of his expeditions. In these trying times, he wrote in his journal that he was thirty-three days practically without sleep. Columbus lay ill for five months, during which time he entered into deep communion with God. Thereafter, he was met by a royal commission who acted in harsh judgment of his administration. Columbus, dressed as a Franciscan, was sent home in 1496 but was cordially received by his sovereigns. In 1502 he appealed for a third voyage and was quickly granted support. Returning to La Navidad, he again found that affairs had not prospered well in his absence, and so displeasing were the reports now brought before Ferdinand and Isabella by returning colonists that the king and queen appointed a royal representative to take Columbus' charge. He stood accused of severity, injustice, even of venality and was finally shipped back to Spain, bound in chains as a criminal. In the meantime, however, Queen Isabella had received a heartbroken and indignant letter written by Columbus to an associate, explaining the events in La Navidad in his own terms. Upon counsel with his majesties, the admiral's property and office was restored. During his fourth voyage, Columbus' ships ran aground in a small inlet on the island of

Jamaica. Columbus and crew were received with great kindness by the natives, who provided them with food for more than a year while they awaited assistance. After that time, the admiral suffered much from disease and from the lawlessness of his crew, who incited mutiny and alienated the natives, provoking them to withhold customary supplies. Columbus restored their trust by “miraculously” predicting the eclipse of the moon thereby proving his favor with heavenly powers. Upon his safe return to Spain, Columbus was again well received, although his health was rapidly failing. He passed on in May 1506, uttering the words: “Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit.”

SAINT GERMAIN as Francis Bacon (1561-1626), Lord Chancellor of England, statesman, essayist, the “father of inductive science.” His contemporaries believed that he was the son of Sir Nicholas Bacon, Keeper of the Great Seal of England during the reign of Elizabeth I. In the nineteenth century, however, the complete story of his life began to unfold when the first volumes of the famed “Bacon-Shakespeare controversy” appeared and Francis Bacon emerged as the brilliant author whose sonnets, poems, and plays still remain the most cherished of all English literature. The idea that the “Shakespearean” plays were not the work of William Shakespeare has been the subject of scores of books, first based on the obvious disparity between the magnificent work and the somewhat obscure character of Shakespeare - a common actor with insufficient learning, the son of a small provincial tradesman at Stratford-on-Avon. In contrast, the plays exhibit the genius of one with extensive education in language and literature, thorough knowledge of law, history, and politics, firsthand experience in the high courts of Europe, and unquestioning familiarity with the manners and speech of royalty - requirements so aptly met by LORD Bacon. Following another less speculative method of investigation, literary scholars late in the century discovered within the “Shakespearean” works a strange and secret tragedy - a drama within a drama - written in intricate cipher. Step-by-step, amazed cryptographers deciphered the concealed history of Elizabethan England and with it the true identity of Francis Bacon as the rightful heir to the English throne, the fils naturel of Queen Elizabeth and Lord Leicester. Francis was given over at birth to Sir Nicholas and his Puritan wife Lady Anne, who was present at the royal birth and, it is believed, pleaded for the life of the infant. Elizabeth, the daughter born to Anne Boleyn and Henry VIII, inherited her father’s tyrannical nature. Having been rejected as a child, she constantly feared that her subjects privately sought a king in her stead and was always careful, therefore, to maintain absolute dominion over her court, her advisors, even her son. Although later historical documents hint at a secret marriage, such a remark heard by the queen herself often resulted in imprisonment or death. Thus the true account of her reign is revealed perhaps solely in the coded writings of Francis Bacon. His childhood with Nicholas and good Lady Anne was spent happily and at age twelve he entered Cambridge, mysteriously funded by the queen herself. At age fifteen, however, Bacon unexpectedly left the university on a secret mission for the Crown. At this point it is believed that Francis discovered his true identity and was therefore hastily sent abroad by the queen for the purpose of setting him at a comfortable distance to her throne. Nevertheless, he was entrusted with the vital mission of studying the cipher-codes of Europe and developing new formulas for the protection of confidential information in England. Lord Bacon later recorded his understanding of literary science in *De Augmentis Scientiarum*, the Advancement of Learning, from which early cryptographers derived the formula for his work. (To be continued.)

Chapter 52

Saint Germain - December 25, 1977

Vol. 20 No. 52 - Saint Germain - December 25, 1977

SAINT GERMAIN ON FREEDOM

XI

Our Service in the Next Hundred Years of America's Destiny

Part 3

Come out from among them and be ye a separate people. Be that people! Be that one and that whole and that nation!

Let us then study carefully what is happening in the government. Whether or not you are studying government or political science, you have an opportunity and a responsibility to be informed, to vote, to know the candidates, to study the platform. And if you do not understand, then see that you are instructed. You cannot afford to not know the issues because when you study the issues, you will also see the intertwining of the plots of the fallen ones.

Take the women's rights amendment. The ascended masters are for women's rights. Who is not? Who is not? But can you say whether that amendment secures those rights or whether it tears down those rights? You ought to know by having studied not only the amendment, which is very short and therefore deceptive, but you ought to study the minds who framed it. You ought to study what their intent is and what the intent of the fallen ones is behind them. And behind them still, the archdeceivers.

Trace, then, the plot and realize that the intent of those who move the radicals and the rebellious ones for the same causes that we move you - those who move them have other designs and other goals, and they will manipulate those who are uninformed and at the same time who have even just a little bit of rebellion.

The goal of the archdeceivers is not equality for women, it is the fall of woman, it is the suppression of woman, it is the tearing from her of her spiritual office. Woman is placed on a pedestal by man, where she ought to be; for the feminine aspect of himself is his aspiration, his upward pulling energy, his light in the center of the sun. Therefore, man naturally looks up to woman as he looks up to the light of the Mother within himself. After all, man is the child of woman, therefore he must place her as the Source of life. And so you see, this is to tear from woman her spiritual opportunity, her right to be woman, to push down her energies, to tear them from the crown and drive them to the base chakra and then to cause these energies to be dissipated, putting woman in closer and closer proximity to man in all the armed forces and in places where men, by their caste and their calling, ought to be free to be men.

We also defend the rights of men to be free from the entanglements of women who come not

with the flame of Mother, but with other designs to tear down the integrity and the honor and the life-force of men. And so you see, the liberation of woman in sex, in short skirts, in all manner of the desecration of the body of the Mother including abortion is not for her freedom, it is for her enslavement!

You see through this. Will you please tell me why mankind cannot see through this? Why are they so dense when the writing is on the wall, when God has spoken for thousands of years? I, too, scratch my head and I say, How is it that they cannot see? And then, of course, the Cosmic Mother reminds me, "They are blinded by their own selfishness."

And so I come again and I speak to Keepers of the Flame and I talk to you about this selfishness, for you are the only ones who will understand. I cannot get these people to put aside their selfishness. It is ingrained from birth! They are indulged from birth! But you will listen, you will hear, you will make the sacrifices that they cannot make. And so I come and I chastise you. And some are not worthy of the chastisement, and so I chastise you for all of the American people. And because you are so close to my heart and I love you so much, you are the ones that get the spanking. [laughter and applause]

With every ascended master and cosmic being I say, I love you, I love you, I love you! And when you hear from me, no matter what I say, no matter what it is, know that sometime, somewhere you will have an understanding of why I say what I say. And therefore, no matter what it is, no matter what the dictation that you suddenly receive in the mail, know that that dictation is saying, "I love you, I love you, I love you!"

Children of my heart, rise to the level of equality. Share with me my heart chakra. Though it is said the servant is not greater than his Lord, I say, You whom I have called servants, I call you friends. I elevate you to that position that one expects of a friend: responsibility, understanding, friendship. I can confide in you, I can open up my heart to you. I can cry with you, I can laugh with you. I can let you know what is happening and know that you will understand and you will do something - that of a certainty.

O God, O Mother, when I have called, they have acted. Keepers of the Flame have acted. This, then, is a promise, a hope. It is a prayer. It is a prediction and a prophecy. It is the power of the Word fulfilled. I say then, from your throat chakras, Let the lightning and the thunder go forth! And let those American people who have become as the dumb ass, let them now be opened and let them speak.

For I am casting forth my flame to shatter that spell that has been placed upon the throat chakras, and I desire that this people should speak the Word of God, should speak the fiats of freedom, should give forth the mandate for God-government, for Light, for Christ, for Mother. And so my word goes forth and I say, This people shall no longer be as dumb animals! And as the Lord God gave it unto the ass of Balaam to speak, so I touch these people and I say to God, Speak through them, for they do not even know the words to speak! And I send my guardian angels to guard the throat chakras of the American people that they will no longer utter the blasphemies, the condemnation, and the words that are unholy and ungodly and unfit to pass through the mouth of the Mother or to rest upon the gentle ears of her children.

Let these people be silent no longer, Omega! This is my call. But let them join in the decrees, and let us hear those decrees roll with a mighty thunder and with the thrust of Zadkiel and his bands. And with a roll - "a thrust and a roll and a ho, ho, ho" we come! Lightbearers come! Lightbearers come in the march of freedom!

By the victory of this day, blessed ones, I will be with you on the morrow. And with joy in my heart, I will walk the streets of this nation with those who have the authority and the right to rule this nation, who are the patriots, who are the sons and daughters of Liberty.

O Liberty, we thank thee, our Mother, for holding high the torch! We thank thee, we thank thee,

and our gratitude is unto thee this day. O Liberty, O Mother, O Woman clothed with the Sun, O Woman with the crown of twelve stars, we salute thee, we salute thee, we salute thee! For by the flame of Mother, we shall conquer!

I AM in you forevermore, Saint Germain of the flame of freedom and of the House of Rakoczy!
[applause]

ECP

Washington, D.C.

July 4, 1976

SAINT GERMAIN as Francis Bacon (2). Bacon's literal cipher has likewise revealed the inner teachings of the Brotherhood, the secrets of mysticism written in the "sacred language" of the hidden cipher understood only by advanced initiates, including those in the early Masonic Order. While in France, Bacon studied secret diplomacy and worked with an underground literary society called the Pleiades whose goal was the refinement of the French language. After three years, he returned to Britain with the intent of founding similar societies for the perfection of the English language and with the hope of diplomatically winning his rightful place as heir to the throne. Following his study of law at Grey's Inn, Bacon served as a barrister in Parliament and wrote "A Letter of Advice" to Queen Elizabeth in which he reveals remarkable political judgment. But Elizabeth denied Bacon even mere recognition, slighting him before her court and deliberately refusing him positions of authority. Therefore, Bacon resolved, "I will take all of learning to be my province." To historians ignorant of the relationship of Bacon and the queen, her disparaging treatment of him was unexplainable and prompted much of the literary investigation. Upon the passing of Queen Elizabeth in 1603, however, King James I appointed Francis Bacon to succeeding high positions, eventually awarding him the Lord Chancellorship and the titles Baron Verulam and Viscount St. Albans. His fame increased by the publication in 1620 of his most celebrated work *Novum Organum*, the "New Instrument," in which Bacon presents a series of syllogisms representing his inductive method and establishing his famous classification of the "Idols" of the human mind which prohibit the understanding of divine truth. He defines the "Idols of the Tribe" as inherent limitations of the mortal mind, "Idols of the Cave" caused by human prejudice, "Idols of the Market Place" arising from man's inexactness in the use of language, and "Idols of the Theatre" perpetuated in various fallacious systems of thought. Bacon's numerous philosophical works, including *Novum Organum* and *De Augmentis Scientiarum*, form integral parts of a grand comprehensive scheme for the restoration of wisdom - the *Instauratio Magna*, the "Great Plan." Francis Bacon translated the King James version of the Bible. His Essays are what he called "dispersed meditations" on friendship, love, wealth, studies, honor, and other fundamental graces of life. These witty, pithy statements have become popular mottos and perhaps the most familiar of his writings. *De Sapientia Veterum* is a brilliant allegorical interpretation and scientific explanation of the inner truths found in Greek mythology. Bacon founded a secret literary society in England known as the Helmet Bearers. (Their patroness Pallas Athena was often pictured wearing a helmet and full armor in her defense of truth. The traditions of ancient Greece depict her standing atop her majestic temple, holding a golden spear which, when glinted upon by the dawning sun, appeared to tremble. She is therefore known as the "shaker of the spear" and thus the Shakespearean plays truly received their name.) Francis Bacon sponsored the early society of the Rosy Cross, the Rosicrucian Order, and was instrumental in founding the Masonic Order. From his famous New Atlantis, the Masons derive their heritage of the House of Solomon and the Masonic tradition of America as the Promised Land where golden-age culture and science will rise again. Later in 1620, fierce jealousy of Bacon's literary and political success by members of Parliament resulted in his accusation of graft, later proven unjust. Bacon resigned his positions and spent the remaining years of his recorded life completing other valuable works, including the History of Henry

the VII and his famous Apophthegms. In 1626, he feigned a “philosophic death” and attended his own funeral in disguise. Thereafter, he moved to the Rakoczy Mansion, located in the Carpathian foothills of Transylvania where Saint Germain, prior to the sinking of Atlantis, transported the flame of freedom from the Temple of Purification. There he took his final initiations under the Great Divine Director, his guru. Saint Germain won his ascension on May 1, 1684, after having made, as he once commented, “two million right decisions” during hundreds of thousands of years of service on behalf of earth and her evolutions.

SAINT GERMAIN as Prince Rakoczy, the Comte de Saint Germain, and the “Wonderman of Europe.” Upon his ascension from the Rakoczy Mansion in 1684, Ascended Master Saint Germain entered the Great Silence (nirvana) where his beloved twin flame Portia, the Goddess of Justice - whose name he had inscribed in *The Merchant of Venice* - had long been waiting his return. Not long thereafter, the beloved Sanctus Germanus was given the dispensation by the Lords of Karma to function in the world of form as an ascended being having the appearance of an unascended being. During this period, historians who have studied the life of the Wonderman of Europe have speculated that he was Prince Rakoczy, of the royal house of Hungary, which for centuries fought to maintain independence and religious liberty in Transylvania against the fierce attack of the Turks and the relentless invasion of the Hapsburg’s powerful Austrian army. Ferencz Rákóczi I (1645-1676) was killed in the bitter struggles of the Hungarian Patriot Movement and upon his death the widowed princess, his children, and all their properties were seized by the Austrian emperor. In March, 1688, arrangements were made for his son Ferencz II (Francis Leopold Rakoczy) to be brought up in the Court of Vienna. When he came of age, the young prince regained his estate, although with considerable regulations and limitations. After his marriage in 1694, Ferencz II began to incite anew the fight for freedom in the small but exceedingly powerful and wealthy province of Transylvania. With the military assistance of Louis XIV of France, he waged several successful campaigns against both the Austrians and the Turks. In 1697, however, France withdrew her support and Ferencz II was forced to leave his wife and sons and take refuge in Poland. He then traveled to both France and Turkey in an attempt to regain support for his revolutionary cause, but to no avail. Transylvania was again captured by the Hapsburg government and two of the Rakoczy sons were forced to abandon their name and take the Austrian catholic names St. Karl and St. Elizabeth. In one account concerning the mysterious “third son,” Prince Karl of Hesse writes: “[Saint Germain] told me that . . . he was the son of Prince Ragoczy of Transylvania by his first wife, Tékéli. He was placed, when quite young, under the care of the last Duc de Medici (Gian Gastone)When M. de St. Germain learned that his two brothers, sons of the Princess of Hesse-Wahnfried (Rheihfels), had become subject to the Emperor Charles VI and had received the titles and names St. Karl and St. Elizabeth, he said to himself: ‘Very well, I will call myself Sanctus Germano, the Holy Brother [Latin Sanctus Germanus].’” Saint Germain has neither confirmed nor denied whether, as the Wonderman of Europe, he chose to actually embody in the family of Ferencz II or whether he simply materialized a body and made it appear that he had descended through the royal house of Hungary, using the name and identity as a convenient disguise. It is not important to know which alternative he chose but to know that, as an ascended master, he could have chosen either one or both, since an ascended master may occupy any number of ‘bodies’, i.e. forcefields, simultaneously in order to accomplish his mission on earth. Note that during the period of his seeming ubiquitousness in Europe, he played an energetic and principal role in the American Revolution. The question may well be asked, where has the Master’s presence not been felt in the universal movement for freedom which has taken place in the centuries leading up to the Aquarian dispensation? Throughout the courts of eighteenth century Europe, he was known as the Comte de Saint Germain. He appeared, disappeared, and reappeared in and out of royal circles with his outstanding quality of realism in an age that was closing in upon itself by the weight of its own hypocrisy. Voltaire aptly described him in a letter to Frederick II of Prussia as “a man who never dies and who knows everything.” The archives of France contain evidence that English, Dutch, and Prussian statesmen of his time regarded the Count as an authority in many fields. He was hated by some while loved and held in

awe by others. As one of his friends said, "He was, perhaps, one of the greatest philosophers who ever lived. . . . His heart was concerned only with the happiness of others." The master alchemist spoke French, German, English, Italian, Spanish, Portuguese, and Russian so fluently that he was accepted as a native wherever he went. According to a contemporary account, "the learned and the oriental scholars have proved the knowledge of the Count St. Germain. The former found him more apt in the languages of Homer and Virgil than themselves; with the latter he spoke Sanscrit, Chinese, Arabic in such a manner as to show them that he had made some lengthy stay in Asia." The Comte de Saint Germain composed, improvised, accompanied on piano without music "not only every song but also the most difficult concerti, played on various instruments," and played the violin "like an orchestra." His compositions remain today in the British Museum and the library of the castle of Raudnitz in Bohemia. He painted in oils with colors of gemlike brilliance, a "secret" which he himself discovered. It is said that from 1737 to 1742, Saint Germain was at the Court of the Shah of Persia, there exhibiting his extraordinary knowledge of precipitating and perfecting precious stones, particularly diamonds. According to the memoirs of Madame du Hausset, Saint Germain once removed a flaw from a large diamond which belonged to King Louis XV. In his alchemical laboratory at the Royal Chateau at Chambord, Saint Germain was attended by a group of learned and noble students. The Count is described by Graf Cobenzl in a letter dated 1763: "Possessing great wealth, he lives in the greatest simplicity; he knows everything, and shows an uprightness, a goodness of soul, worthy of admiration. Among a number of his accomplishments, he made, under my own eyes, some experiments, of which the most important were the transmutation of iron into a metal as beautiful as gold." The Comte de Saint-Germain thoroughly understood the use of herbs and plants and discovered medicines and elixirs to prolong life and maintain health. Many of his demonstrations of mastery are described in the diaries of Mme. d'Adhemar, who knew him for at least half a century. She records Saint Germain's visits to herself and to the courts of Louis XV and Louis XVI, noting in his glowing face the appearance of a man in his early forties throughout the period. She mentions a personal conversation with the Count in 1789 in which he appeared "with the same countenance as in 1760." In the same conversation he predicted the Revolution of 1789, the fall of the House of Bourbon, and the course of modern French history. Introducing the science of modern diplomacy, he carried out many secret diplomatic missions for the king to the courts of Europe. Had Saint Germain's counsel been heeded by Louis XVI, it would have prevented the French Revolution. Later Saint Germain sought to establish a United States of Europe through Napoleon (1799-1815), who failed his initiation and misused the master's power to his own demise. For more information, see *The Count of Saint Germain* by Isabel Cooper-Oakley available from The Summit Lighthouse, paperback, \$2.50 postpaid. Speaking of his efforts in the 18th century, Saint Germain said, "Having failed in securing the attention of the Court of France and others of the crowned heads of Europe, I turned myself to the perfectionment of mankind at large, and I recognized that there were many who, hungering and thirsting after righteousness, would indeed be filled with the concept of a perfect union which would inspire them to take dominion over the New World and create a union among the sovereign states. Thus the United States was born as a child of my heart and the American Revolution was the means of bringing freedom in all of its glory into manifestation from the East unto the West."

SAINT GERMAIN, Ascended Master of the Aquarian Age, Sponsor of the United States of America. In 1775, a committee appointed by the Continental Congress (including Franklin, Lynch, and Harrison) met with Gen. Washington and a "mysterious old professor" in Cambridge, Mass. to recommend a plan for the American flag. In this disguise, Saint Germain revealed his design for a flag with a variable field of stars - a prophecy of the continual unfoldment of the vast destiny of the new nation. Saint Germain broke the deadlock at Independence Hall with his "Sign that document!" shouted from the balcony. It was 5:00 p.m., July 4, 1776. The delegates signed the Declaration of Independence, and when they looked up to thank him, the "mysterious stranger" had come and gone. Saint Germain stood by George Washington throughout the Revolution and during the long winter at Valley Forge. He inspired and directed the writing of the Constitution and anointed George

Washington first president of the United States. In the early 1930s, Saint Germain contacted his “general in the field,” the reembodyed George Washington, Guy W. Ballard, whom he trained as a messenger for hierarchy and through whom he released the dispensation of the violet-flame energy of the Holy Spirit. Soon after, El Morya undertook the training of the Messengers Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, who were anointed by Saint Germain and called by the Darjeeling Council to establish The Summit Lighthouse as the open door for the release of the teachings of the ascended masters and the establishment of the Community of the Holy Spirit in the Aquarian age. Following the ascension of Mark Prophet in 1973, Elizabeth Clare Prophet remains the embodied messenger for Saint Germain and the ascended masters. Today Saint Germain uses Summit University, sponsored by Jesus Christ and Gautama Buddha, to present his teachings on alchemy. With the World Teachers Jesus and Kuthumi, he is working with children preschool through twelfth grade at Montessori International. Saint Germain sponsored the founding of the Boy and Girl Scouts through Lord Baden-Powell and Juliette Gordon Low. Within Church Universal and Triumphant, Saint Germain represents the Father, Mary, the Mother, and Jesus, the Christ, the Son. In lectures and seminars throughout America and abroad, Elizabeth Clare Prophet initiates chelas of Saint Germain on the path of soul liberation. It is the prayer of devotees of the Great Alchemist that many chelas will come forth so that Saint Germain will once again receive the dispensation from the Lords of Karma to step through the veil as he did as the Wonderman of Europe. To this end, Keepers of the Flame dedicate their energies in the giving of dynamic decrees to the violet flame in the science of the spoken Word. For them, Saturday night is world service to Saint Germain for personal and planetary freedom for earth’s evolutions. Until Saint Germain and other members of the Great White Brotherhood step physically through the veil, they will continue to “step through” their embodied messengers, delivering their dictations, transferring their energy from Spirit to Matter, and initiating souls on the path of the ascension.

Bibliography

[1] Volume 20, Number 31, footnote 6. **Afra e Saint Germain**

Afra is the ascended master of Africa helping the people of that continent to find spiritual and individual freedom through self-mastery in the God flame

Saint Germain, ascended master of the Aquarian age, Keeper of the Flame of Freedom in every heart, Chohan (Lord) of the Seventh Ray. At the end of each two-thousand-year cycle, there is an impetus, a ray of light sent forth from the heart of God whereby cosmic law is presented for the next cycle. Saint Germain whose name means “holy brother” is sponsor of the seventh dispensation, the seventh ray - a new lifewave, a new civilization, a new energy. Saint Germain became an ascended master in 1684 after having made, as he once commented, “two million right decisions” during hundreds of thousands of years of service on behalf of earth and her evolutions. In 1786, he assumed the office of Chohan of the Seventh Ray, held for two thousand years by the Ascended Lady Master Kuan Yin, Goddess of Mercy. On May 1, 1954, Saint Germain was crowned hierarch of the Aquarian age and focuses the Christ consciousness now even as Jesus, as Chohan of the Sixth Ray, ensouled the Christ consciousness in the Piscean age. In order to bring forth the teaching of the I AM Presence, the Christ Self, the violet flame, and the law of the One for this new dispensation, Saint Germain contacted twin flames Guy and Edna Ballard - now the Ascended Masters Godfre and Lotus - and trained them to serve as messengers for the ascended masters in the 1930s through the I AM movement. The books written by Guy Ballard, under the pen name Godfre Ray King, set forth the experiences of the messenger as well as basic teachings in cosmic law - Unveiled Mysteries, The Magic Presence, and The “I AM” Discourses. In order to complete the mission begun by the Ballards, Saint Germain ordained the Messengers Mark and Elizebeth Prophet and commissioned them to set forth the Everlasting Gospel - the sacred scriptures for the Aquarian age. Mark L. Prophet founded The Summit Lighthouse in 1958, under the direction of the Ascended Master El Morya, for the purpose of publishing the teachings of the ascended masters given to the messengers in the weekly format, Pearls of Wisdom, and in lectures and dictations delivered to audiences from coast to coast and abroad. As the “seventh angel” prophesied in the Book of Revelation, it is Saint Germain’s responsibility to train mankind step-by-step to follow the path of soul-liberation and to prepare the way for the coming of the avatars of the seventh root race under the hierarchy of Aquarius - a mandala of cosmic beings who initiate the evolutions of our cosmos under the laws of the seventh dispensation. He founded the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, an order of lightbearers, to act as the catalyst for freedom throughout the world and has again and again offered his own attainment before the Lords of Karma that devotees of freedom might receive dispensations of cosmic energy and the necessary understanding of the law. [To be continued]